



# Structure-reactivity relationships in modified $V_xO_y/CeO_2$ catalysts for selective catalytic reduction of $NO_x$

#### Dissertation

zur Erlangung des akademischen Grades
doctor rerum naturalium (Dr. rer. nat.)
an der Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftlichen Fakultät
der Universität Rostock

vorgelegt von

Thanh Huyen Vuong, geboren am 24.04.1983 in Thanh Hoa

aus Vietnam

Rostock, 20.03.2017

1. Gutachter Prof. Dr. Angelika Brückner

Leibniz-Institut für Katalyse e.V. an der Universität Rostock

2. Gutachter Prof. Dr. Wolfgang Grünert

Lehrstuhl Technische Chemie, Ruhr-Universität Bochum

Tag der Einreichung: 20.03.2017

Tag der mündlichen Aussprache: 04.07.2017

# Erklärung

Hiermit erkläre ich, dass ich die vorliegende Arbeit selbstständig verfasst und keine anderen als die angegebenen Quellen und Hilfsmittel benutzt zu habe.

Rostock, 20.03.2017

Thanh Huyen Vuong

## **Acknowledgment**

First of all, I would like to express my sincere appreciation and thanks to my advisor Prof. Dr. Angelika Brückner for giving me the opportunity as a PhD student in her group and especially for the tremendous support and encouragement during my research. I am very grateful to her for invaluable guidance, continuous teaching, affection, and all her contribution of time and ideas, which helped me to learn a lot and strongly motivated me through the rough road to finish my thesis on time. I am also thankful for the excellent example she has provided as a successful woman chemist, professor, and manager.

I would like to acknowledge Dr. Jabor Rabeah for helpful guidance, the experience shared and discussions during my research. At the same time, I also want to thank Dr. Ursula Bentrup for her support, great contribution and feedbacks on the publications. Further thank goes to Dr. Jörg Radnik for the XPS measurements and useful ideas. Special thanks go to PD. Dr. Evgenii Kondratenko, Dr. Sergey Sokolov, and Dr.-Ing.Udo Armbruster for the good collaboration in this research. I gratefully acknowledge Mr. Reinhard Eckelt for useful technical support, help with solving lab problems, as well as BET measurements. Additionally, I would like to send appreciations to Prof. Dr. Wolfgang Grünert for fruitful contribution regarding to activity test at high GHSV measurements, Dr. Matthias Schneider for the valuable advice in relation to X-Ray measurements, Dr. Hanan Atia for H<sub>2</sub>-TPR measurements, Dr. Jana Engeldinger and Dr. Nils Rockstroh for Raman spectroscopy experiments, Mrs. Christine Rautenberg for FTIR measurements, Mrs. Anja Simmula for the ICP-OCS measurements, Mr. Ulrich Marx for EPR measurements, and last but not least all other members of analytic group for their direct or indirect help.

I also thank Dr. Roxana Pérez Vélez for all her help during my initial PhD time, and most importantly for becoming one of my close friends. A special thank goes to my office-mates Dr. Dirk Hollmann and Sven Adomeit who have been very supportive in every way. Moreover, I want to thank all other group-mates including Denise Heyl, Andrea Bellmann, Sonja Keller, Reni Grauke, and Thuan Doan for the supportive atmosphere, enjoyable time, kindness, and great parties at LIKAT. Further tributes go to all other members of the workshop, administration and purchasing department of LIKAT for all assistances and the congenial work atmosphere.

I am also grateful for the financial support from Ministry of Education and Training (MOET), Vietnam and LIKAT, and additional support from Hanoi University of Science and Technology, especially Assoc. Prof. Dr. Le Minh Thang throughout my research.

I want to say thank to the Vietnamese community in Rostock for the friendly events we shared together.

Finally, I would like to express my deepest appreciation to my family for all their love, patience, encouragement, and unconditional support throughout my life including the years of PhD studying.

## Zusammenfassung

Die selektive katalytische Reduktion (SCR) von Stickoxiden, basierend auf der Umsetzung mit Ammoniak an V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>-WO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> Katalysatoren, ist eine sehr wichtige und etablierte Technologie zur Reinigung von Abgasen aus stationären Quellen. Dieser Prozess benötigt hohe Temperaturen von 300-500 °C. Demgegenüber haben die stickoxidhaltigen Abgase von Diesel- und Magermixmotoren eine deutlich geringere Temperatur. Für deren Reinigung werden Katalysatoren benötigt, die bereits im Bereich von 150-300 °C und bei hohen Raumgeschwindigkeiten (GHSV) aktiv sind.

Ziel dieser Arbeit ist die Entwicklung neuartiger modifizierter VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>M<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-Katalysatoren (M = Zr, Ti, Mn), die möglichst vollständige Umsätze von NO<sub>x</sub> und NH<sub>3</sub> zu N<sub>2</sub> bereits deutlich unter 300 °C bei hohen GHSV ermöglichen. Ein weiteres Ziel lag in der Analyse und Identifizierung der aktiven Zentren, sowie der Aufklärung des Reaktionsmechanismus.

Der Einbau von isovalenten Kationen kleineren Durchmessers auf Ce-Gitterplätzen führte zu einer deutlichen Aktivitätssteigerung der VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>M<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> im Vergleich zu VO<sub>x</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub>. Gründe liegen in der Verbesserung der Redoxeigenschaften von aktiven V Zentren auf den Ce<sub>1-x</sub>M<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> Träger. Mit den besten VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-Katalysatoren konnten vollständige NO- und NH<sub>3</sub>-Umsätze sowie 100%ige N<sub>2</sub>-Selektivität bereits unterhalb von 200 °C bei einer Raumgeschwidigkeit von GHSV=70,000 h<sup>-1</sup> erreicht werden. Dies sind Spitzenwerte im Vergleich zum Stand der Literatur.

Verschiedenen Herstellungsmethoden des Trägers, sowie der Einfluss der Co-Komponenten (Zr<sup>4+</sup>, Ti<sup>4+</sup>, Mn<sup>n+</sup>) wurden hinsichtlich der strukturellen Eigenschaften und katalytischen Aktivität untersucht und ausgewertet. Die Analyse der Katalysatoren unter Reaktionsbedingungen mit Hilfe von in situ Techniken, wie EPR, UV-Vis-DRS, und DRIFTS-Spektroskopie, ermöglichte die Identifizierung von Struktur-Aktivitäts-Beziehungen. Es zeigte sich, dass an den reinen Trägern und Vanadiumoxid Katalysatoren belegten unterschiedliche Reaktionsmechanismen auftreten. Auf den reinen Trägern verläuft die SCR nach Langmuir-Hinshelwood-Mechanismus. Dabei reagiert adsorbiertes Oberflächennitrat mit adsorbiertem Ammoniak. Demgegenüber lagert sich kein oder nur sehr wenig NO<sub>x</sub> (mit Mn<sup>n+</sup>) auf den V-haltigen Katalysatoren ab. In diesem Fall erfolgt die Umsetzung von gasförmigen NO mit adsorbierten NH<sub>3</sub> und NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> nach einem Eley-Rideal-Mechanismus.

#### **Abstract**

Selective catalytic reduction (SCR) of nitrogen oxides by ammonia over  $V_2O_5$ - $WO_3/TiO_2$  catalysts is a critical and established technology for the purification of exhaust gases from stationary sources. This process requires high temperature (300-500 °C). On the other hand, the nitrogen oxide-containing exhaust gases of diesel or lean-burn gasoline engines have a significantly lower temperature. For reduction these  $NO_x$  emissions, catalysts are needed to be already active in the range of 150-300 °C and at high space velocities (GHSV).

The aim of this thesis is to develop novel modified  $VO_x/Ce_{1-x}M_xO_2$  catalysts (M = Zr, Ti, Mn) that are capable of converting  $NO_x$  and  $NH_3$  to  $N_2$  well below 300 °C at a high GHSV. A further goal is to analyse and identify the active centres, as well as to elucidate the mechanism of the reaction.

The incorporation of smaller-diameter isovalent cations on Ce lattice sites led to a marked increase in activity of  $VO_x/Ce_{1-x}M_xO_2$  compared to  $VO_x/CeO_2$ . The reason for this is the improvement of the redox properties of active V centres on the  $Ce_{1-x}M_xO_2$  supports. With the best  $VO_x/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts, full NO and NH<sub>3</sub> conversion with 100% N<sub>2</sub> selectivity could already be achieved below 200 °C at a GHSV of 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>. These results are better compared to the literature.

Various methods of preparation of the supports, as well as the influence of the cocomponents (Zr<sup>4+</sup>, Ti<sup>4+</sup>, Mn<sup>n+</sup>), were investigated and evaluated to study the structural properties and catalytic activity. Furthermore, analysis of the catalysts under reaction conditions using in situ techniques, such as EPR, UV-Vis-DRS, and DRIFTS-spectroscopy, allowed the identification of structure-reactivity relationships. It was found that different reaction mechanisms occur on the pure supports and the supported vanadia catalysts. On the pure supports, SCR proceeds via a Langmuir-Hinshelwood mechanism comprising reaction of adsorbed surface nitrates with adsorbed NH<sub>3.</sub> On the other hand, no or negligible NO<sub>x</sub> (with Mn<sup>n+</sup>) is adsorbed on the V-containing catalysts. In this case, the reaction of gaseous NO and adsorbed  $NH_3$ and  $NH_4^+$ follows an Eley-Rideal mechanism.

# Contents

Acl	knowledgment	l
Zus	sammenfassung	II
Ab	stract	III
Lis	t of abbreviations	VII
1.	Motivation and Objective	1
2.	State of the Art	5
2	2.1. NO <sub>x</sub> emissions and abatement	5
2	2.2. Selective catalytic reduction of NO <sub>x</sub> with NH <sub>3</sub>	7
2	2.3. Catalysts for low-temperature NH <sub>3</sub> -SCR of NO <sub>x</sub>	9
	2.4. Structure-Reactivity relationships of supported vanadia catalysts for N $_{ m SCR}$ of $_{ m NO}$	
	2.4.1. Structure of VO <sub>x</sub> species	.12
	2.4.2. Acid-base properties of catalysts and supports	.14
	2.4.3. Redox properties of VO <sub>x</sub> surface sites and supports	.15
	2.5. Mechanisms of NH <sub>3</sub> -SCR of NO <sub>x</sub> at low temperature over supported vana	
3.	Experimental section	.19
3	3.1. Catalyst preparations	.19
	3.1.1. Synthesis of Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Zr <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub> supports	.19
	3.1.2. Synthesis of Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Ti <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub> supports	.19
	3.1.3. Synthesis of $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_\delta$ supports	.20
	3.1.4. Synthesis of supported V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> catalysts	.20
3	3.2. NH <sub>3</sub> -SCR activity test	.21
3	3.3. Catalyst characterization techniques	.22
	3.3.1. X-ray diffraction (XRD)	.22
	3.3.2. Low-temperature N <sub>2</sub> adsorption	.23
	3.3.3. Inductively coupled plasma optical emission spectrometry (ICP-OES).	.25
	3.3.4. Temperature programmed reduction by H <sub>2</sub> (H <sub>2</sub> -TPR)	.25
	3.3.5. X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)	.25
	3.3.6. Electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopy	.26
	3.3.7. UV-Vis diffuse reflectance spectroscopy (UV-Vis-DRS)	.30
	3.3.8. Diffuse reflectance infrared Fourier transform spectroscopy (DRIFTS).	.32
	3.3.9. Raman spectroscopy	.33

4.	V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> /Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Zr <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub> catalysts	35
	4.1. Effect of Zr content on the DeNO <sub>x</sub> catalytic performance of V/Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Z catalysts	
	4.2. Phase composition, the structural and surface properties	36
	4.3. Behaviour of VO <sub>x</sub> species in the presence of reactants	42
	4.4. Conclusions	48
5.	V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> /Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Ti <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub> catalysts	49
	5.1. Catalytic performance of V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> /Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Ti <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub>	49
	5.2. Effect of Ti on the structure and redox properties of V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> /Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Ti <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub> catal	-
	5.2.1. Physicochemical properties of V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> /Ce <sub>1-x</sub> Ti <sub>x</sub> O <sub>2</sub> catalysts	52
	5.2.2. Structure and redox behaviour of VO <sub>x</sub> species visualised by <i>opera</i> EPR and pseudo- <i>in-situ-</i> XPS	
	5.3. Mechanism of NH <sub>3</sub> -SCR over $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ and $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ catalysts	61
	5.4. Conclusions	66
6.	$V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$ catalysts	69
	6.1. Catalytic behaviour of $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$ in the presence and absence of	V69
	6.2. Structure-reactivity relationships and active sites	70
	6.2.1. Catalyst characterization	70
	6.2.2. <i>In-situ</i> investigation of active sites	75
	6.3. Conclusions	83
7. V(	Effect of preparation methods of supports on structure and performanc $O_x/CeO_2$ catalysts	
	7.1. Catalytic performance	85
	7.2. Catalyst characterization	86
	7.3. In-situ investigation of the formation and structure of active moieties	88
	7.4. Conclusions	91
8.	General conclusions and outlook	93
Re	eferences	97
Αŗ	ppendix	A1
Sc	cientific publications	A17

#### List of abbreviations

a.u. **A**rbitrary **u**nits

BET Brunauer-Emmet-Teller

CP Co-precipitation

CTAB Hexade**c**yl**t**rimethyl**a**mmonium **b**romide

cw Continuous wave

DFT Density functional theory

DR **D**iffuse **r**eflectance

DRIFTS Diffuse reflectance infrared Fourier transform

**s**pectroscopy

EPR Electron paramagnetic resonance

Eq. **Eq**uation

E-R Eley-Rideal

EXAFS Extended X-ray absorption fine structure

FTIR Fourier transform infrared

GC Gas chromatography

GHSV Gas hourly space velocity

hfs **H**yperfine **s**tructure

H<sub>2</sub>-TPR **H**ydrogen **t**emperature-**p**rogrammed **r**eduction

ICDD International Centre for Diffraction Data

ICP-OES Inductively coupled plasma optical emission

**s**pectrometry

IRAS Infrared reflection absorption spectroscopy

L-H Langmuir-Hinshelwood

LMCT Ligand metal charge transfer

MS **M**ass **s**pectrometry

NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR **S**elective **c**atalytic **r**eduction of NO<sub>x</sub> with NH<sub>3</sub>

NMR **N**uclear **m**agnetic **r**esonance

ODH Oxidative hydrogenation

OSC Oxygen storage capacity

PES Photoelectron spectroscopy

STM Scanning tunnelling microscopy

TPD **T**emperature **p**rogrammed **d**esorption

TPSR Temperature programmed surface reaction

TRM Transient response methods

TWCs Three-way catalysts

UV-Vis **U**ltra**v**iolet-**vis**ible

UV-Vis-DRS **D**iffuse **r**eflectance **u**ltra**v**iolet-**vis**ible **s**pectroscopy

wt.% **W**eight percentage

XANES X-ray absorption near edge structure

XPS X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy

XRD X-ray diffraction

# 1. Motivation and Objective

#### Motivation

The combustion of fossil fuels used in power plants, vehicles, and factories is one of the largest contributions to air pollution.<sup>2</sup> The exhaust air pollutants consist of sulphur oxides, carbon monoxide, particulate matter, unburned hydrocarbons and nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>). Among them, NO<sub>x</sub> are considered the primary pollutants causing a variety of environmental problems such as acid rain, photochemical smog, ozone depletion, fine particulate pollution and even accelerated global warming.<sup>2-5</sup> Increasing requirements for reducing NO<sub>x</sub> emissions have stimulated interest in the improvement of currently used methods and development of new technologies for NO<sub>x</sub> emission control. Depending on the type of NO<sub>x</sub> emission source, three primary techniques for NO<sub>x</sub> control are available: fuel control, combustion control, and post-combustion control. Selective catalytic reduction with NH<sub>3</sub> (NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR), in which ammonia is used as the reducing agent of NO<sub>x</sub> in the presence of a catalyst, is one of the most popular post-combustion techniques to control NO<sub>x</sub> emission from combustion processes.<sup>6-7</sup>

Commercial NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR catalysts used for cleaning flue gases from power plants are based on  $V_2O_5$ -WO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> oxides which, however, operate only in a rather high and narrow temperature range of 300-500 °C. The temperature of NO<sub>x</sub>-containing exhaust gases from other sources such as diesel or lean-burn gasoline engines is much lower.<sup>8</sup> Therefore, the improvement of commercial vanadium-based catalysts and/or the development of new NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR catalysts being sufficiently active and selective at low temperature is a scientific and technological need for NO<sub>x</sub> emission control. Since vanadium-based catalysts have numerous advantages, for example, high conversion efficiency, high N<sub>2</sub> selectivity, excellent resistance to sulphur, and low cost, these catalysts bear a significant potential for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR if appropriate supports are used to extend the temperature working window. Furthermore, copper-exchanged zeolites are beginning to be used as promising catalysts for diesel vehicles; however, their limited hydrothermal stability and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity are disadvantages for applications.<sup>9-11</sup>

Among the wide variety of catalysts tested in recent years, those based on (modified) ceria have proved to be the most promising ones.  $^{12\text{-}14}$  With MnO<sub>x</sub> as co-component, almost total NO conversion has been obtained at 100 °C.  $^{15\text{-}16}$  However, such catalysts suffer from undesired N<sub>2</sub>O formation and deactivation by other flue gas components such as SO<sub>2</sub> or H<sub>2</sub>O. CeO<sub>2</sub> reveals to be a useful catalyst component not only for SCR but also for other redox reactions since it can store and release oxygen efficiently by a relatively facile reduction from Ce<sup>4+</sup> to Ce<sup>3+</sup>. This property is promoted even more when isovalent metal cations of

smaller diameter such as Zr<sup>4+</sup> or Ti<sup>4+</sup> are incorporated in Ce lattice positions,<sup>20-21</sup> since doping with such kind of cations can create both short and long metal-oxygen bonds. Thus, the oxygen atoms bonded by long bonds to the metal become weaker and easier to remove. For this reason, SCR catalysts based on ceria-containing mixed oxide supports are almost always expected to be more active than those based on pure ceria.

The mechanism of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over vanadia-containing catalysts reported in the literature usually assumes that acidic sites are needed for facilitating ammonia adsorption. However, the question remains to decide which kind of acidic sites is responsible for the ammonia adsorption. Some authors believed that Lewis sites are preferred for this purpose, <sup>22-23</sup> others proposed that it is the Brønsted–OH surface groups, <sup>24-25</sup> or both Lewis and Brønsted sites on which NH<sub>3</sub> is adsorbed. <sup>14, 26-27</sup>

In contrast to the ammonia adsorption, there is a significantly different point of view for the adsorption of NO, which was considered to depend on the supports and the oxidation state of vanadium. In this regard, NO was found to adsorb significantly on  $V_2O_5$ /activated semi-coke,  $^{28}$   $V_2O_5$  –CeO<sub>2</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>,  $^{29}$  and reduced  $V_2O_5$ /TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts but weakly on the oxidised  $V_2O_5$ /TiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst.  $^{30}$ 

Moreover, different opinions exist about the role of redox-active sites. Both, a  $Ce^{4+}/Ce^{3+}$  or a  $V^{5+}/V^{4+}$  redox cycle and even the participation of  $V^{3+}$  have been discussed. Furthermore, it has been controversially debated whether a Langmuir-Hinshelwood (L-H)<sup>32</sup> or an Eley-Rideal (E-R) mechanism<sup>33-34</sup> is relevant. In order to clarify these issues for modified  $VO_x/CeO_2$  systems, detailed spectroscopic *in-situ* studies are needed to address both the interaction of feed components with surface adsorption sites and changes of the valence states of metal ions in the catalyst. Information on how the replacement of Ce in  $CeO_2$  by other metal ions and the synthesis method of supports can affect the structural properties of vanadium catalysts as well as their catalytic behaviour is accessible only by the combination of suitable *in-situ* spectroscopies under real catalytic reaction conditions.

#### **Objective**

As explained above, there is an urgent need to improve the activity of  $NH_3$ -SCR deNO<sub>x</sub> catalysts at low temperature. It is the aim of this PhD thesis to explore whether this is possible with supported  $VO_x/Ce_{1-x}M_xO_2$  catalysts in which metal ions of smaller size than  $Ce^{4+}$  and different redox potential (M = Zr, Ti, Mn) replace Ce in its lattice positions to improve the redox behaviour of the catalysts. Moreover, the influence of these metal ions on structure-reactivity relationships and the mechanism of the  $NH_3$ -SCR reaction would be investigated by a combination of different *in-situ/operando* spectroscopies. To this end, the following synthesis strategies have been employed:

- incorporation of Zr into CeO<sub>2</sub> (Chapter 4)
- incorporation of Ti into CeO<sub>2</sub> (Chapter 5)
- Mn doping of the Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> support (Chapter 6)
- use of different methods for the synthesis of supports (Chapter 7)

Among the various spectroscopic techniques, in-situ electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopy has been applied to monitor and discern different VO<sub>x</sub> species and their redox behaviour during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR. Pseudo-in-situ X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) and in-situ ultraviolet-visible in diffuse reflectance mode (UV-Vis-DRS) spectroscopy were applied to follow changes in the oxidation state of catalyst components under reaction conditions. Furthermore, in-situ infrared spectroscopy in diffuse reflectance mode (DRIFTS) was performed to reveal the interaction of reactants with the catalyst surface as well as to identify intermediates and reaction mechanisms. Standard characterization methods such as nitrogen adsorption at low temperature (BET), inductively coupled plasma optical emission spectrometry (ICP-OES), hydrogen temperature programmed reduction (H<sub>2</sub>-TPR), X-ray diffraction (XRD), and Raman spectroscopy were also applied. In the combination of these techniques, a comprehensive picture of the phase compositions and surface properties of the catalysts has been derived, and the role of these properties in the performance and stability of the catalysts is discussed.

#### 2. State of the Art

#### 2.1. NO<sub>x</sub> emissions and abatement

Nitrogen oxides exist in the environment in various species such as N<sub>2</sub>O, NO, NO<sub>2</sub>,  $N_2O_3$ ,  $N_2O_4$ , and  $N_2O_5$ . By definition, the abbreviation  $NO_x$  is used for nitric oxide (NO) and nitrogen dioxide (NO<sub>2</sub>). They are considered to be toxic and harmful gases although nitric oxide is less toxic than nitrogen dioxide. NO is unstable and reacts readily with O2 to form NO2 which can be a source of the acute pulmonary disease even in small doses. 35 It has been previously shown in some studies on the risk assessment that high concentration of outdoor NO2 in residential areas contributes to increasing respiratory and cardiovascular diseases and mortality. Additionally, NO<sub>x</sub> and many volatile organic compounds are regarded as smog precursors which react together in the presence of heat and sunlight to form photochemical smog. Also, NO and NO<sub>2</sub> along with sulphur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>) mainly contribute to acid rain, which can severely damage the ecosystems, for example, by deforestation, soil and water acidification. Acid rain can also cause material losses such as destruction of building and crop damage. N2O is known as one of the greenhouse gases, which can absorb infrared radiation at a 270 times higher intensity than carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>). N<sub>2</sub>O participates in complex reactions in the stratosphere, which can lead to a depletion of the ozone layer.<sup>2-4, 36</sup> Besides, it indirectly affects the ozone layer through photochemical reactions.<sup>37</sup> Unlike NO and NO<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O has a long half-life around 100 to 150 years since it is not highly reactive.

NO<sub>x</sub> is discharged into the atmosphere from natural and anthropogenic sources. Anthropogenic sources comprise fossil fuel combustion of automobiles, power plants or industrial processes. NO<sub>x</sub> stems partly from nitrogen compounds, but mostly from atmospheric nitrogen oxidation at high temperatures. It is also naturally produced by lightning, volcanic activities, and biomass burning from forest fires, and to a small extent by microbial processes in soils. 2, 38 The largest anthropogenic NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are contributed by China (about 21,546 Gg per year), which is almost twice the emissions produced by the United States (14,687 Gg) and European Union (10,074 Gg).<sup>39</sup> In the United States and the European Union, approximately 50% of total anthropogenic NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are emitted from mobile sources. In the emerging countries such as China, power production and industrial processes are the primary NO<sub>x</sub> sources, for example, in 2008, about 8209 Gg and 6598 Gg were discharged from power production and industrial process, respectively. Although the levels of NO<sub>x</sub> are still prominent, Western countries achieved a gradual reduction in NO<sub>x</sub> emission. The environmental protection agency in the USA also reported that a decrease of about 60% in the US national average of NO<sub>2</sub> had been achieved in 30 years. However, reducing NO<sub>x</sub> emission is one of the main challenges faced by the emerging countries like China, where the total emissions grew from 9071 Gg in 1995 to 22,679 Gg in 2010. 39-40

Of the emitted NO<sub>x</sub> from vehicles, around 80% is created by diesel-powered vehicles, for which the proportion of harmful NO<sub>2</sub> is much higher than that coming from petrol cars.<sup>35</sup> Over the past years, increasing strict vehicle emission standards (i.e. the so-called 'Euro' standards) have been introduced in Europe to limit the extent of air pollution from vehicles. The Euro 1 standard was adopted in 1992 as a final rule, which required the fitting of catalytic converters to petrol cars to reduce carbon monoxide (CO), hydrocarbons (HC) and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions. The latest standard, Euro 6, applied to all new vehicles from September 2015, which requires a further drastic drop of NO<sub>x</sub> emitted by diesel engines down to a maximum of 80 mg/km. This value is much lower than the level (180 mg/km) that was required for diesel cars to meet the previous Euro 5 standard. The limit for NO<sub>x</sub> from petrol cars remains at 60 mg/km, which is similar to the Euro 5 standard.

In view of the urgent regulations of NO<sub>x</sub> emissions, many technologies including fuel control, combustion control and post-combustion control have been developed, and are commercially available for monitoring and abatement of NO<sub>x</sub>. 2, 41-42 The fuel control techniques aim at minimization of the nitrogen contained in the fuels before the combustion process by using ultra-low nitrogen fuel like ethanol, natural gas instead of diesel oil, or pure oxygen instead of air. Combustion control technologies can reduce NO<sub>x</sub> formation during the combustion process by altering or modifying the firing conditions. Therefore, the primary objectives of these techniques are to create a fuel rich condition at the maximum flame temperature, to reduce the flame temperature or to vary the residence time within different parts of the combustion zone. However, the effectiveness of combustion control technologies strongly depends on the type of the combustion system. In general, about 30-70% NO<sub>x</sub> reduction can be obtained. Only for gas turbines, higher efficiencies of 70-85% can be achieved.<sup>3</sup> Post-combustion methods or after-treatment methods comprise the selective reduction of NO<sub>x</sub> formed in exhaust gases from incineration processes. Post-treatment methods can be categorised into two groups taking into account the type of control approach: NO<sub>x</sub> removal from flue gas and NO<sub>x</sub> destruction.<sup>43</sup> In the first method, absorption or adsorption processes are used to remove NOx, taking advantage of the better solubility of NO<sub>x</sub> at high concentration.<sup>44</sup> Therefore, this method is mainly applied to reduce NO<sub>x</sub> emission from industrial processes, for example, nitric acid or oxalic production. However, the formation of nitrates and other potential water pollutants, and expensive equipment requirements are the main disadvantages of this method. The second approach prevents such drawbacks since NO<sub>x</sub> is usually transformed to N<sub>2</sub> by selective catalytic reduction with ammonia, urea or cyanuric acid.<sup>2, 45</sup>

On the other hand, projections for road transport growth and vehicle ownership for the next few decades have also motivated the development of other technologies. For example, hybrid vehicles are designed as a combination of a combustion engine and an electric motor. These vehicles can reduce emissions substantially. Fuel cell and hydrogen hybrid vehicles have near-zero emissions. However, as these emerging technologies are still expensive and require a reliable supply of electricity or hydrogen, they are not expected to play an important role soon. Therefore, traditional vehicles with catalytic converters using  $NO_x$  storage and reduction and selective catalytic reduction to reduce  $NO_x$  emissions are still the most attractive because of their low cost and high efficiency.

#### 2.2. Selective catalytic reduction of NO<sub>x</sub> with NH<sub>3</sub>

Selective catalytic reduction of NO<sub>x</sub> with NH<sub>3</sub> (NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR) is one of the most popular post-combustion techniques to control NO<sub>x</sub> emission from combustion processes. This technology was first developed in Japan in the 1970s and is today worldwide applied in stationary sources and diesel vehicles.<sup>2, 47-49</sup> Generally, NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR comprises reaction NO<sub>x</sub> with ammonia to N<sub>2</sub> and water in the presence of oxygen by the promotion of a suitable catalyst. For mobile applications, storage of ammonia in pressurised vessels inside the vehicle is not practicable because of the toxicity of ammonia. For those requests, NH<sub>3</sub> is replaced by urea tanks. The required amount of ammonia is released by decomposing aqueous urea:<sup>6</sup>

$$(NH_2)_2CO \rightarrow NH_3 + HNCO$$
 (2.1)

$$HNCO + H_2O \rightarrow NH_3 + CO_2 \tag{2.2}$$

The NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR process is described by the following reactions:

$$4NH_3 + 4NO + O_2 \rightarrow 4N_2 + 6H_2O$$
 (2.3)

$$2NH_3 + NO + NO_2 \rightarrow 2N_2 + 3H_2O$$
 (2.4)

$$8NH_3 + 6NO_2 \rightarrow 7N_2 + 12H_2O$$
 (2.5)

Reaction (2.3) is the so-called standard SCR reaction which typically works well at high temperatures (300-500 °C) in the presence of oxygen and constitutes the overall stoichiometry of the reaction (NH<sub>3</sub>/NO = 1/1). This reaction can proceed faster when a 1:1 mixture of NO and NO<sub>2</sub> reacts with NH<sub>3</sub> (Eq. 2.4), which is referred to as "fast SCR", due to the stronger oxidizing ability of NO<sub>2</sub> compared to that of O<sub>2</sub>. 6, 48 When the feed contains only NO<sub>2</sub>, the reaction with NH<sub>3</sub> is called "NO<sub>2</sub>-SCR" (Eq. 2.5). Since the investigations in this thesis are focused on standard SCR only, the following description of state of the art is restricted to this reaction.

Frequently, the N<sub>2</sub> selectivity in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR is limited by undesired NH<sub>3</sub> oxidation giving rise to N<sub>2</sub>O and/or NO (Eq. 2.6-2.8), which depends on the catalyst and is usually most pronounced at high temperature.<sup>6</sup>

$$2NH_3 + 2O_2 \rightarrow N_2O + 3H_2O$$
 (2.6)

$$2NH_3 + 5/2O_2 \rightarrow 2NO + 3H_2O$$
 (2.7)

$$4NH_3 + 4NO + 3O_2 \rightarrow 4N_2O + 6H_2O$$
 (2.8)

Moreover, N<sub>2</sub>O can arise from NO alone (Eq. 2.9-2.10):

$$2NO \rightarrow N_2O + 1/2O_2$$
 (2.9)

$$3NO \rightarrow N_2O + NO_2 \tag{2.10}$$

Since the early 1970s, various catalytic materials have been developed for the SCR of NO<sub>x</sub> to meet the stringent regulation of NO<sub>x</sub> reduction.<sup>5</sup> The most popular NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR catalysts used for cleaning flue gases from power plants are V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>-WO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> oxides which, however, operate only in a rather high and narrow temperature range of 300-500 °C. 50-51 The temperature of NO<sub>x</sub>-containing exhaust gases from other sources such as diesel or lean-burn gasoline engines is much lower around 150-300 °C.8, 52 Moreover, it should be considered that catalytic performance at low temperatures commonly is affected by several deactivations from the permanent presence of SO<sub>2</sub> and water vapour in flue gases even after the desulphurization. The competitive adsorption between H<sub>2</sub>O and reactants, for example, NH<sub>3</sub> and NO or the formation of additional surface hydroxyls created by dissociative adsorption or decomposition of H<sub>2</sub>O on the catalyst surface. This effect results in a decrease of available active sites leading to the partial deactivation of catalysts. On the other hand, the oxidation of SO<sub>2</sub> creates SO<sub>3</sub> which can combine with NH<sub>3</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O to form sulfur-containing species, resulting in the corrosion and plugging of equipment. Moreover, these sulfur-containing species also can cover the active sites on the catalyst surface, leading to the deactivation of catalysts. 16, 21, 53 Another important issue for mobile applications is that catalysts need to be active under high gas hourly space velocity (GHSV) conditions but at low-pressure drop due to the restricted volume of catalytic converters in engines. Therefore, the development of new NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR catalysts being sufficiently active and selective at temperatures well below 300 °C, at high GHSV and high stability against SO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O is crucial for NO<sub>x</sub> emission control.

#### 2.3. Catalysts for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO<sub>x</sub>

Many catalysts have already been investigated for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR.  $^{8, 16, 21}$  A survey of selected representative examples is presented in Table 2.1. Among them, MnO<sub>x</sub> has been attracted significant interest in the development of low-temperature SCR catalysts. With MnO<sub>x</sub>-based catalysts, almost total NO conversion has been obtained already at temperatures well below 150 °C (Table 2.1, entries 1-8). The catalytic performance strongly depends on the type of MnO<sub>x</sub> since several stable oxides such as MnO<sub>2</sub>, Mn<sub>5</sub>O<sub>8</sub>, Mn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and MnO exists at ambient conditions. Amorphous MnO<sub>2</sub> with high surface area exhibited the highest activity, followed by Mn<sub>5</sub>O<sub>8</sub>, Mn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and MnO in decreasing order. <sup>54</sup> Although significant efforts have been given to the investigation of MnO<sub>x</sub> for low-temperature SCR, poor resistance to SO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O as well as large N<sub>2</sub>O formation are serious problems for practical applications.

To solve these problems, mixing or doping  $MnO_x$  with other metal elements, such as Ce, Zr, Ni, etc. has been studied (Table 2.1, entries 3-7). It has been found that  $CeO_2$  can be used as both suitable support and a co-component for  $MnO_x$  to promote the  $deNO_x$  efficiency because of high redox ability of the  $Ce^{4+/}Ce^{3+}$  redox pair and oxygen mobility within this oxide. The low-temperature  $deNO_x$  performance of  $MnO_x$ - $CeO_2$  catalysts can be further improved by a third metal co-component such as  $Sn^{56}$  and  $Ti.^{57}$  Liu *et al.* showed that Mn-Ce-Ti mixed oxide catalysts enhanced the catalytic performance of Mn-Ce and Ce-Ti binary oxides, showing more than 90% NO conversion at temperatures of 150–350 °C under a GHSV of 64,000  $h^{-1}$  with nearly 100%  $N_2$  selectivity. Despite considerable progress that has been achieved with Mn-based catalysts for low-temperature  $NH_3$ -SCR, more research is still needed to ensure high activity together with high  $N_2$  selectivity, better resistance against  $SO_2$  and  $H_2O$ .

Besides MnO<sub>x</sub>-based catalysts, the ion exchanged zeolites containing Fe, Cu, and Mn ions have been reported as promising catalysts for diesel vehicles (Table 2.1, entries 10-13).<sup>11, 58-59</sup> Recent studies have shown Cu-SSZ-13 and Cu/SAPO-34 to be efficient catalysts under relevant SCR conditions.<sup>11, 60</sup> However, these catalysts can quickly adsorb sulphur species, leading to a severe decrease of the SCR performance at low temperatures.<sup>10, 61</sup> Furthermore, some early reports found the poor stability of SAPO-34 powders and membranes, due to hydration at low temperature which in turn led to the substantial deactivation of Cu/SAPO-34 catalysts.<sup>62</sup> Therefore, a potential application of these catalysts in low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR will require significant improvement of hydrostability, of N<sub>2</sub> selectivity, and of the sulphur resistance.

**Table 2.1:** Maximum NO conversion and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity reached at respective temperatures and GHSV for selected representative low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR catalysts

Entry	Catalyst	X <sub>max</sub> (NO)/	T/ °C	S(N <sub>2</sub> )/	GHSV/ h <sup>-1</sup>	Ref
1	β-MnO <sub>2</sub>	86	150	56	90,000	63
2	$MnO_x$	98	80	n.a.	47,000	64
3	MnO <sub>x</sub> -CeO <sub>2</sub>	80	140	57	24,000	65
4	$Mn_4Ce_6O_x$	98	100	87	64,000	15
5	$Mn_{0.3}Ce_{0.7}O_2$	100	110	n. a.	42,000	55
6	$Mn(0.5)$ - $ZrO_x$	100	100	n.a.	30,000	66
7	Ni-Mn-O <sub>x</sub>	100	120	≈100	38,000	67
8	Sn(0.1)-Mn(0.4)-Ce(0.5)-O	97	110	n. a.	35,000	56
9	$Mn_{0.2}Ce_{0.1}Ti_{0.7}O_{x}$	95	200	≈100	64,000	57
10	Cu/SAPO-34	85	250	99	35,000	11
11	Cu-Beta zeolite	100	175	n. a.	50,000	58
12	Fe-Mn/ZSM-5	90	125	n. a.	45,000	68
13	Fe-CuO <sub>x</sub> /ZSM-5	98	180	n. a.	38,000	59
14	$Ce_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$ $MnO_x/Ce_{0.5}Zr_{0.5}O_2$	35 95	220 120	n. a. 95	30,000	69
15	CeO <sub>2</sub> VO <sub>x</sub> /CeO <sub>2</sub>	18 100	220 220	45 100	70,000	70
16	$V_2O_5/CeO_2$ $V_2O_5/CeTiO_x$	95 ≈100	250 225	100 100	50,000	71
17	$Ce_{0.6}Ti_{0.4}O_2$	98	300	100	50,000	72
18	$Ce_{0.16}Ti_{0.84}O_2$	100	220	95-100	50,000	73
19	$Ce_{0.3}TiO_x$	100	175	98	25,000	74
20	30% Nb-1% VO <sub>x</sub> /CeO <sub>2</sub>	90	175	100	50,000	75
21	2.5% V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> , 7% WO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub>	95	200	n.a.	14,200	76
22	2% V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> , 5% WO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub>	80	200	100	40,000	77
23	3.5% V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> , 10% WO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub>	100	350	n. a.	50,000	78

Among the wide variety of catalysts tested in recent years, those based on (modified) ceria belong to the most promising ones for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR (Table 2.1, entries 14-20).<sup>12, 14, 75</sup> This might be due to its unique ability to release and store oxygen. Cerium dioxide, CeO<sub>2</sub>, has the fluorite crystal structure with space

group Fm3m over the temperature range from room temperature to the melting point. This structure consists of a face-centered cubic (f.c.c.) unit cell of cations ( $Ce^{4+}$ ) with lattice constant a = 5.411 Å anions and a cubic lattice of anions ( $O^{2-}$ ) with a lattice constant a/2 (as shown in Figure 2.1A).

When treated in a reducing environment at elevated temperature,  $CeO_2$  forms non-stoichiometric  $Ce^{4+}_{1-2y}Ce^{3+}_{2y}O_{2-y}\square_y$  phases  $(0 < y \le 0.5)$  with oxygen vacancies  $(\square)$  that can be replenished by gas-phase oxygen. Therefore, the Ce valence state can easily shuttle between +4 and +3. To maintain electroneutrality, a high density of oxygen vacancies in ceria is related to an increase of its  $Ce^{3+}$  content. With this property, ceria acts as an oxygen buffer to store oxygen under oxygen-rich environment and release oxygen under oxygen-lean environment, which is also called oxygen storage capacity (OSC). The OSC and the reducibility of ceria play a significant role in its applications in heterogeneous catalytic reactions, energy conversion, and other fields. This property is very critical for a Mars-van-Krevelen mechanism (postulated, too, for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR) in which the substrate is oxidized by lattice oxygen, and the resulting O vacancies are replenished by uptake of gas-phase  $O_2$ . Shapes  $O_2$ .

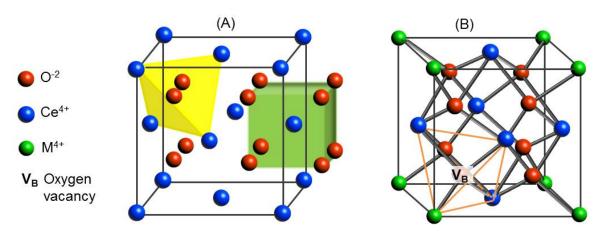


Figure 2.1: (A) The fluorite crystal structure of  $CeO_2$ , (B) The crystal structure of modified ceria.<sup>82</sup>

The high oxidation power of Ce(IV) enables pure ceria only to catalyse total oxidations. Its selectivity, however, can be tuned to a variety of selective heterogeneous catalytic redox reactions by modification with other metal ions that modify both redox and acid-base properties of ceria. Incorporation of divalent or trivalent cations into the ceria lattice creates lattice oxygen anion vacancies by a charge-compensating effect of doped cations. This increases the oxygen mobility. In other cases, incorporation of tetravalent cations like  $Zr^{4+}$  or  $Hf^{4+}$  in  $Ce^{4+}$  lattice positions strongly affects the redox properties of ceria by increasing total oxygen capacity and the oxygen mobility. The compared to pure  $CeO_2$ ,  $Ce^{4+}$  in solid solutions  $Ce_{1-x}M_xO_{2-\delta}$  (M=Zr, Ti, Hf) is easier reduced. This reduction

creates  $Ce^{3+}$ , which in turn results in the formation of oxygen vacancies (Figure 2.1B,  $V_B$ ) and improves the OSC of these mixed oxides.<sup>79, 85, 88</sup> This could lead to a higher activity of ceria-containing mixed oxide supports compared to pure ceria (compare entries 15-20 in Table 2.1).<sup>21, 89-91</sup> An additional enhancement of catalytic activity could frequently be obtained by depositing a small amount of highly dispersed vanadia on such supports (entry 15, 16, and 20). Such materials showed even higher performances than commercial  $V_2O_5/WO_3/TiO_2$  catalysts (compare with entries 21-23 in Table 2.1).

Therefore, in this work, catalysts containing vanadium supported on modified ceria have been investigated for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR. The reason to used modified ceria support is that co-components such as Zr, Ti, Mn are expected to tune acid and redox properties, surface area, oxygen mobility, and also thermal and chemical stability. As a consequence, modified ceria might: (1) increase the dispersion of  $VO_x$  surface species and prevent the formation of  $V_2O_5$  crystalline species, (2) improve the acidity of supported vanadia catalysts, and (3) enhance the redox behaviour of vanadium species, leading to better catalytic performance for this reaction.

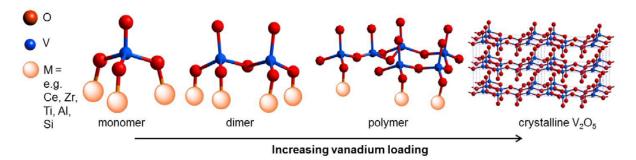
# 2.4. Structure-Reactivity relationships of supported vanadia catalysts for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO<sub>x</sub>

Owing to the development of *in-situ* and *operando* spectroscopy techniques, the structure and properties of active surface sites, the interactions between catalyst surface and the reactants as well as the different coexisting adsorbed species can be distinguished. This allows tracking the catalyst action under real catalytic conditions. It has been shown that the structure and properties of supported  $VO_x$  species are governed by the chemical identity and the surface area of the chosen supports. The catalytic behaviour of supported vanadia catalysts in  $NH_3$ -SCR is mainly controlled by three important factors: the structure of the  $VO_x$  surface species, the acid-base properties of the catalysts and supports, and the redox properties of  $VO_x$  surface sites and supports.

#### 2.4.1. Structure of VO<sub>x</sub> species

The structure of surface vanadia species on different metal oxide supports, such as alumina, titania, ceria, silica, and zirconia has been investigated with many different spectroscopic methods: *in-situ-*Raman, <sup>92-94</sup> FTIR, <sup>95</sup> UV-Vis-DRS, EPR, solid nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR), XANES/EXAFS, <sup>96</sup> or by a combination of scanning tunnelling microscopy (STM), infrared reflection absorption spectroscopy (IRAS), and photoelectron spectroscopy (PES). <sup>96-97</sup> These studies showed that depending on the vanadia loading, four kinds of VO<sub>x</sub> surface species exist on the supports (Figure 2.2). At low vanadium coverage, highly dispersed isolated VO<sub>4</sub> species

(monovanadate) are formed. Increasing vanadium loading leads to an increase in  $VO_x$  surface density and a conversion of isolated species to dimeric and polymeric  $VO_4$  species (polyvanadates) until monolayer surface coverage is reached. At high vanadium loading, nanoparticles of crystalline  $V_2O_5$  can be formed.<sup>98</sup>



**Figure 2.2:** Possible structures of the VO<sub>x</sub> species reported for supported vanadia catalysts depending on the vanadium loading.<sup>98</sup>

Many investigations of supported vanadia catalysts for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR comprise as TiO<sub>2</sub> support. With this regard, both isolated VO<sub>4</sub> species (at low V loading) and polyvanadate species (at high V loading) were found at the surface of submonolayer VO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts.<sup>23, 99-102</sup> The activity of the catalysts is increased with an increase in the V loading or an addition of WO<sub>3</sub> or MoO<sub>3</sub>. That means polyvanadate species are more active than isolated VO<sub>4</sub> species. However, polyvanadates accelerate the transformation of anatase to rutile phase, leading to the anatase sintering and loss of surface area of TiO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>6, 103</sup> Whereas, WO<sub>3</sub><sup>103</sup> or MoO<sub>3</sub><sup>104</sup> can hinder both loss of anatase surface area and anatase to rutile transformation.

Previously, the structure and reactivity of vanadia supported on ceria have been mostly studied for oxidative hydrogenation (ODH). In particular, using a combination of high-resolution STM, IRAS, and PES, Baron *et al.*  $^{105}$  demonstrated the formation of monomeric  $O=V^{5+}O$  species on the  $CeO_2$  (111) surface at low V loading. In this case, the reducibility of ceria stabilises the vanadium +5 oxidation state of vanadia species such as monovanadates and divanadates or trivanadates. Such stabilisation probably plays a significant role in the activity improvement of ODH reactions over ceria-supported vanadia.  $^{105-106}$  In line with this opinion, an explanation has been given by Abbott *et al.*  $^{97}$  in a study of  $V_2O_5/CeO_2$  catalysts for the ODH of methanol at low temperature. They found that catalytic activity is related to the monomeric V=O species which is surrounded by a reduced ceria surface. The presence of oxygen defects on low index facets of ceria has been reported to improve the interaction of  $VO_x$  species with the defect sites and labile surface oxygen. Therefore, both the surface  $VO_x$  species and the ceria were reduced by  $H_2$  at 400 °C while the reoxidation of reduced  $VO_x$  species occurred via ceria lattice

oxygen instead of the gas phase oxygen. On the other hand, using *in-situ* multiwavelength Raman spectroscopy, IR, isotopic labelling and TPR, Wu *et al.* found that CeVO<sub>4</sub> can coexist with other vanadia species from monomers to polymers on the ceria surface. In this regard, the more dispersed the polyvanadates, the easier the reduction of ceria-supported vanadia sample in flowing 4%  $H_2$ /Ar is. This reduction results in the partial formation of an inactive phase CeVO<sub>4</sub>, which cannot be reversibly reoxidized back to dispersed VO<sub>x</sub> species under 5%  $O_2$ /He flow. The inactive phase CeVO<sub>4</sub> was also exhibited on  $VO_x$ /CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts under propane ODH reaction. In contrast, CeVO<sub>4</sub> was suggested by Martinez-Huerta *et al.* Stope to be both active and selective for the ethane ODH since  $V_2O_5$ /CeO<sub>2</sub> and CeVO<sub>4</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts exhibited the same behaviour on activity and selectivity for this reaction.

Surprisingly, the interest in using CeO<sub>2</sub> as supports for vanadia in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR has rarely been studied up to now. So far, the relation between the structure of VO<sub>x</sub> species and the deNO<sub>x</sub> activity has been reported by only one paper of Peng *et al.*<sup>14</sup> in an investigation of VO<sub>x</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub> nanorods catalysts. By analysing the catalysts with *in-situ-*Raman and DRIFT spectroscopy, they found that polymeric VO<sub>x</sub> could create more Lewis acid sites compared to ceria, while CeVO<sub>4</sub> significantly improved the Brønsted acid sites, which are both assumed to contribute to the good reactivity of this catalyst.

#### 2.4.2. Acid-base properties of catalysts and supports

The role of the acid-base properties in the catalytic behaviour of vanadia supported catalysts in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR has been investigated by many authors.<sup>6, 14, 81, 109</sup> It was established in these investigations that ammonia adsorbs on the surface of the catalysts to form active intermediate species such as coordinated NH<sub>3</sub>, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> and/or -NH<sub>2</sub> via different acid sites. 31, 33 By combined in-situ-FTIR and on-line activity measurements, Topsøe et al.<sup>26</sup> have found that active sites in VO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR include predominantly Brønsted acid sites such as V<sup>5+</sup>-OH groups responsible for activating the adsorbed ammonia, while new reduced V<sup>4+</sup>-OH groups are essential for the regeneration of active sites. The role of Brønsted acidity in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over supported vanadia catalysts has also been studied by other research groups. 110-113 In contrast, Ramis et al. 22 demonstrated that Lewis acid sites mainly contribute to the activation of ammonia, and Brønsted acid sites are not necessary for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR activity. This is in line with the observation of Hu et al. who applied <sup>15</sup>N-NMR to investigate V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>-TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts. Furthermore, the participation of both Lewis and Brønsted acid sites has been suggested by Busca et al. 114 In this case, the use of different spectroscopic methods such as IR, Raman, and UV-Vis-DRS allowed to detect V5+=O species as Lewis acid sites and V-OH species as Brønsted acid sites.

The acidity of supported vanadia catalysts also strongly depends on the supports. The pure  $TiO_2$  support only shows Lewis acidity. The addition of  $WO_3$  or  $MoO_3$  to  $TiO_2$  increases the acidity of this support since, besides Lewis acid sites of titania, additional Brønsted acid sites of W-OH or Mo-OH are present. This can improve the acidity of supported vanadia catalysts resulting in better catalytic performance. Moreover, the acidity of the  $TiO_2$  support can be enhanced by a sulfation process, in which strong Brønsted acidity is formed while the strength of the Lewis sites is also increased. Therefore, the SCR activity of  $V_2O_5$ /sulfated  $TiO_2$  catalysts is higher than that of  $V_2O_5$ / $TiO_2$ .

Similar to  $TiO_2$ , pure  $CeO_2$  has only Lewis acid sites. However, compared to  $TiO_2$ , the Lewis acid strength of cerium ions is weaker. Moreover, the strength of these acid sites depends on the valence state of Ce. Since the polarising power (charge/radius) of  $Ce^{3+}$  (radius 1.14 Å) is lower than that of  $Ce^{4+}$  (radius 0.97 Å), the Lewis acid strength of the former is weaker. Therefore, the acidity of  $CeO_2$  decreases upon a reduction treatment. Fortunately, the acid-base properties of ceria can be improved by its modification with other dopants ( $ZrO_2$ ,  $La_2O_3$ ,  $MnO_x$ ,  $V_2O_5$ , ZnO).

#### 2.4.3. Redox properties of VO<sub>x</sub> surface sites and supports

The reducibility of vanadium oxide is considered as one of the main factors influencing its activity in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR.  $^{101,\ 111,\ 117-118}$  The catalytic redox cycle between oxidised V<sup>5+</sup>=O sites and reduced V<sup>4+</sup>-OH sites has been first proposed by Topsøe *et al.* using *in-situ-*FTIR. In line with this study, an increase in the reactivity of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> after adding WO<sub>3</sub> into TiO<sub>2</sub> for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR in the low-temperature region was also explained by the superior redox properties of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>-WO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts. 101, Further investigations were found in V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/WO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> using NO+NH<sub>3</sub> TPR, 118 transient response methods (TRM), 119 and density functional theory (DFT) calculations. 23

It has been reported that the catalyst reducibility is closely related to the structure of  $VO_x$  surface species on a given support. In this respect, the reducibility of the surface  $VO_x$  species increases with surface  $VO_x$  coverage. Thus, the reducibility of the different supported vanadia species decreases in the order: polymeric surface  $VO_x$  > isolated surface  $VO_x$  > crystalline  $V_2O_5$  nanoparticles. <sup>94, 107</sup> Moreover, the gain of the reducibility of supported vanadia catalysts is affected by the type of support used.

Comparative studies on several vanadia catalysts supported on different supports for ODH of alcohols clearly indicated that reducible supports (TiO<sub>2</sub>, CeO<sub>2</sub>, ZrO<sub>2</sub>) are more active than non-reducible ones such as SiO<sub>2</sub> and Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. This variation of

vanadia reducibility might be related to the reducibility of the different V-O-Support bonds existing on various types of support used.

In the case of ceria supports, it is unclear whether a  $Ce^{4+}/Ce^{3+}$  or a  $V^{5+}/V^{4+}$  redox cycle or both contribute to the overall catalytic activity. Some authors even postulated the participation of significant amounts of  $V^{3+}$ . A serious problem and probably a primary reason for these discrepancies is that almost all of the conclusions on structure-reactivity relationships in different reactions over ceria-supported  $VO_x$  catalysts are based on a comparison of catalytic data with the results of *ex-situ* catalyst characterization, which may not reflect the state of the working catalyst, or with only a single *in-situ* technique that cannot give comprehensive information on the structure and behaviour of different active sties. This calls for an in-depth analysis of the redox behaviour of supported  $VO_x$ /ceria catalysts under related reaction conditions by a combination of different *in-situ* and *operando* spectroscopies.

# 2.5. Mechanisms of $NH_3$ -SCR of $NO_x$ at low temperature over supported vanadia catalysts

As far as the mechanism of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over vanadia-containing catalysts is concerned, it has been suggested that acidic sites be necessary for facilitating ammonia adsorption. However, the question remains if Lewis acid sites, or Brønsted acid sites, or both of them are responsible for this process. The role of Lewis acid sites was proposed by Ramis et al.<sup>22</sup> on V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> and V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>-WO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>. In this regard, a SCR mechanism based on an Eley-Rideal (E-R) mechanism has been proposed, in which ammonia is first adsorbed on the surface of the catalysts to form coordinated NH<sub>3</sub> and protonated NH<sup>4+</sup> species, which then react with gaseous NO to form N2 and H2O. Moreover, the FTIR bands at 1200 cm-1 corresponding to coordinated ammonia disappeared faster than those of NH<sup>4+</sup> (ca. 1450 cm<sup>-1</sup>) during heating in the presence of NO, indicating that NH<sub>3</sub> species adsorbed at Lewis acid sites are thermally more stable than that at Brønsted acid sites. A combined in-situ-FTIR-MS study of the co-adsorption of NH3 and NO has been carried out by Topsøe et al.33 In agreement with an E-R mechanism, these authors, however, recommended that ammonia adsorbed on the Brønsted acid sites associated with V<sup>5+</sup>-OH species is predominantly involved in the SCR reaction. Moreover, besides the participation of acid sites, a surface redox cycle between V<sup>5+</sup>=O and V<sup>4+</sup>-OH sites was found to be essential to for catalytic behaviour. For this reason, an overall reaction mechanism involving two separate catalytic functions of acid and redox properties has been proposed.6, 33 According to results of temperature programmed surface reaction (TPSR) and temperature programmed desorption/reaction (TPD/TPR) techniques, the catalyst redox properties are key factors in controlling reactivity of  $V_2O_5/TiO_2$  catalysts, which is enhanced by increasing the V and/or W loading.<sup>81, 101, 122</sup>

Nevertheless, a different SCR mechanism was proposed by Liu *et al.* for  $V_2O_5$ -CeO<sub>2</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, in which both adsorbed NO<sub>2</sub> and monodenate nitrate were found to react with adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> following a Langmuir-Hinshelwood (L-H) mechanism.<sup>29</sup> Besides, a dual pathway including E-R and L-H mechanisms was also suggested based on TPD and *in-situ-DRIFTS*.<sup>28, 123</sup> In this case, during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over  $V_2O_5$  supported on carbon nanotubes or activated semi-coke, NH<sub>3</sub> and NO were adsorbed on Lewis acid sites provided by  $V_2O_5$  and oxygen functional groups of the support after nitric acid modification, respectively. Then the coordinated NH<sub>3</sub> reacted with gaseous NO following the E-R mechanism, while an L-H mechanism was responsible for the reaction between the adsorbed NO<sub>2</sub> and adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub>. The latter plays an important role in the improvement of low-temperature deNO<sub>x</sub> performance over this catalyst due to the oxidation property of activated semi-coke.<sup>28</sup>

Numerous investigations on the mechanism of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR were performed on supported VO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, while such studies on catalysts containing ceria or modified ceria supports are widely missing. Up to now, only one study of Peng et al.14 has discussed reaction mechanisms over VOx/CeO2 nanorod catalysts during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR. Two different mechanisms depending on temperature have been proposed based on in-situ-DRIFTS and operando Raman results. At low temperature (150 °C), both Lewis (from CeO<sub>2</sub> and polymeric VO<sub>x</sub>) and Brønsted (CeVO<sub>4</sub>) acid sites were involved. Adsorbed NO<sub>2</sub> and cis-N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub><sup>2-</sup> formed during purging in NO+O<sub>2</sub> flow, reacted with adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub>. However, at high temperature (250-350 °C), a part of the Lewis acid sites was converted to Brønsted acid sites. Instead of adsorbed NO<sub>2</sub> and cis-N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub><sup>2</sup>, surface nitrite or nitrate species were postulated as being involved in the reaction with adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub>. Since the complicated mechanism of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over vanadia-containing catalysts depends on a variety of factors, for example, on the type of active VO<sub>x</sub> and acid sites, on the kind of the support and the reaction conditions, further investigations are still needed to get the better understanding of these materials for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR.

### 3. Experimental section

Since this thesis aims at modifying  $CeO_2$  support for supported  $V_2O_5$  catalysts available to reduce  $NO_x$  emissions, different elements including Zr, Ti, and Mn are chosen as the modifier to enhance the texture properties and the reductive behaviour of this support.

In this chapter, at first, preparation procedures of all supports and catalysts are described. Afterwards,  $NH_3$ -SCR activity tests are described, including calculation of NO and  $NH_3$  conversion and  $N_2$  selectivity. In the subsequent section, the purposes and basic concepts of all characterization technique followed by their experimental descriptions are introduced. Primarily, *in-situ-UV-Vis-DRS*, *in-situ-DRIFTS*, and *operando* EPR spectroscopies are described as an in-depth analysis of the behaviour of supported  $V_2O_5$  catalysts under relevant reaction condition.

#### 3.1. Catalyst preparations

#### 3.1.1. Synthesis of Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> supports

To study the impact of smaller isovalent cation Zr into the cubic cell of ceria (Chapter 4),  $Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$  with different x=0, 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 0.5, 0.7, and 1 were synthesised by a citrate sol-gel method. Appropriate amounts of 0.125 M zirconium nitrate ( $ZrO(NO_3)_2.6H_2O$ , Sigma Aldrich, 99.99%) and 0.125 M cerium nitrate ( $Ce(NO_3)_3.6H_2O$ , Acros, 99,5%) solutions with the desired Ce/Zr ratio were mixed under vigorous stirring at room temperature. A suitable amount of a 10 wt.% citric acid ( $C_6H_8O_7.H_2O$ , Alfa Aesar, 99%) solution was added to this mixed solution to adjust a molar ratio of citric acid/Ce+Zr of 2.5 for the complete complexation of the metal ions. After stirring at room temperature for 1 h, the obtained solution was evaporated at 60-80 °C to form a viscous gel. Subsequently, this gel was dried at 120 °C for 2 h and then calcined in air at 550 °C for 3 h.

#### 3.1.2. Synthesis of Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> supports

Similar to the  $Zr^{4+}$  cation,  $Ti^{4+}$  is also smaller than  $Ce^{4+}$ . However, it is more redoxactive which may lead to even higher oxygen mobility and reducibility. This is the reason to prepare such mixed oxides (Chapter 5). A co-precipitation method was chosen to synthesise all  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  supports (x = 0, 0.1, 0.3, 0.5, and 1) because, compared with the sol-gel method, this protocol has the advantage of production of small particles with an amorphous structure and higher surface area. Suitable amounts of 0.125 M ammonium titanyl oxalate ((NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>TiO(C<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>.H<sub>2</sub>O, Acros, 98%) and 0.125 M cerium nitrate (Ce(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>.6H<sub>2</sub>O, Acros, 99,5%) solutions were added

dropwise to an aqueous solution of the ammonia (28%  $NH_3$  in  $H_2O$ , Sigma Aldrich, > 99.99%) under vigorous stirring at room temperature to adjust the desired Ce/Ti ratio. During this time, the pH was kept at about 10. After stirring at room temperature for 1 h, the obtained solution was aged at 60 °C for 6 h, filtered and the precipitate was washed with deionized water. The obtained solid was dried first at room temperature, then at 100 °C for 12 h and subsequently calcined in air at 550 °C for 5 h.

#### 3.1.3. Synthesis of Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5-x</sub>Mn<sub>x</sub>O<sub>δ</sub> supports

To improve the effect of supports on the catalytic behaviour of supported V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> catalysts at even lower temperatures (around 150 °C), Mn is added into the best mixed-oxide of ceria with titania (Chapter 6). Hydrothermal synthesis combined with co-precipitation method in the presence of a surfactant was used to prepare these supports. For preparation, ammonium titanyl oxalate ((NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>TiO(C<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>.H<sub>2</sub>O, Acros, 98%), cerium nitrate (Ce(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>.6H<sub>2</sub>O, Acros, 99,5%) and manganese nitrate (Mn(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>.4H<sub>2</sub>O) were chosen as the sources of titanium, cerium, and manganese, respectively, and hexadecyltrimethylammonium bromide (CTAB, Signal Aldrich, ≥ 98%) was used as surfactant. Appropriate amounts of Mn(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>.4H<sub>2</sub>O and Ce(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>.6H<sub>2</sub>O were dissolved in deionized water at room temperature to get the first 0.125 M mixed solution. Meanwhile, a second solution was also prepared, in which a suitable amount of CTAB (with (Ce+Ti+Mn)/CTAB molar ratio is 1) was dissolved in deionized water at 30 °C, then an aqueous ammonia solution was added to this solution under vigorous stirring at room temperature. To coprecipitate, an appropriate amount of 0.125 M ammonium titanyl oxalate and the first mixed solution were added dropwise to the second solution under vigorous stirring to adjust the pH at about 9. After stirring for 1 h, the obtained suspension was transferred to a glass-sealed autoclave and aged at 120 °C for 48 h. The obtained precipitate was filtered and washed first with deionized water, then with ethanol. The resulting powder was dried first at room temperature, then at 100 °C for 12 h, and subsequently calcined in air at 550 °C for 5 h.

#### 3.1.4. Synthesis of supported V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> catalysts

After preparing the bare supports, supported  $V_2O_5$  catalysts were synthesised by impregnation using ammonium metavanadate (NH<sub>4</sub>VO<sub>3</sub>, Sigma Aldrich, 99%) as precursor. For the first system, the V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts with the content of 3, 5, and 10 wt.%  $V_2O_5$  were prepared. After activity testing, the catalyst with 5 wt.%  $V_2O_5$  obtained the best performance. Therefore 5 wt.%  $V_2O_5$  was chosen for preparing all other catalyst systems in this thesis. In detail, a certain quantity of ammonium metavanadate (NH<sub>4</sub>VO<sub>3</sub>, Sigma Aldrich, 99%) was dissolved in 0.2 M

oxalic acid ( $C_2H_2O_4$ ' $2H_2O$ , Acros, 99.5%) solution. The required amount of the calcined support powder was suspended in this aqueous solution. After 2 h stirring at room temperature, the excess water was evaporated using a water bath, and the solid residue was oven dried at 120 °C for 12 h and subsequently calcined in air at 400 °C for 5 h.

#### 3.2. NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR activity test

NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR activity tests were performed in a continuous-flow fixed-bed quartz reactor (length 200 mm, internal diameter 6 mm). The feed contained 1000 ppm NO, 1000 ppm NH<sub>3</sub>, 5 vol.% O<sub>2</sub>, balance He. For all experiments, 100 mg catalysts of 250-350 µm particle size and the same GHSV of 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup> were used. Analysis of the product mixture was performed by on-line gas chromatography (HP 6890) using a molecular sieve 5A column for analysis of N<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and O<sub>2</sub>. Simultaneously, the product stream composition was continuously analysed by a multigas sensor (Limas 11HW, ABB, Germany), including a catalytic converter delivering NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, and NH<sub>3</sub> concentrations. Due to inlet temperature and chemical equilibrium, NO was partly converted into NO<sub>2</sub> before entering the reactor, and this was considered when calculating conversion and selectivity. Reactant and product contents in the effluent gas were monitored during 1 h of continuous reaction in steady state at each temperature chosen.

A long term test of catalyst V/Ce $_{0.7}$ Zr $_{0.3}$ O $_2$  was performed under the same conditions at 250 °C during 190 hours. Furthermore, to analyse the effect of space velocity on the catalytic behaviour, the catalysts V/Ce $_{1-x}$ Ti $_x$ O $_2$  were tested with the same feed composition in the range of 150 – 400 °C with higher GHSV of 300,000 and 750,000 h $^{-1}$ . These experiments were done at the University of Bochum; more details were described elsewhere.  $^{126}$ 

 $NO_{x}$  and  $NH_{3}$  conversion, and  $N_{2}$  selectivity were obtained by the following equations:

$$NO_x$$
 conversion (%) = 
$$\frac{[NO+NO_2]\text{in} - [NO+NO_2+N_2O]\text{out}}{[NO+NO_2]\text{in}} \times 100\%$$
 (3.1)

$$NH_3 \text{ conversion (\%)} = \frac{[NH_3]\text{in} - [NH_3]\text{out}}{[NH_3]\text{in}} \times 100\%$$
 (3.2)

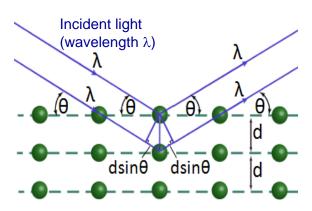
$$N_2 \text{ selectivity(\%)} = \frac{[NO+NO_2+NH_3]\text{in} - [NO+NO_2+NH_3]\text{out} - 2[N_2O]\text{out}}{[NO+NO_2+NH_3]\text{in} - [NO+NO_2+NH_3]\text{out}} \times 100\%$$
 (3.3)

#### 3.3. Catalyst characterization techniques

Characterization is a vital concern in any practical catalytic research and industrial activities since it provides vital parameters including chemical composition and structure, texture properties, and surface properties which are correlated with catalytic performance. In this section, the basic principle and experimental procedures of the methods used in this thesis are presented.

#### 3.3.1. X-ray diffraction (XRD)

X-ray powder diffraction has been used to identify crystalline phases, crystallite sizes, lattice parameters and disorder in the catalysts. Diffraction effects are observed when the X-ray radiation passes through the material with the geometrical variation on the length scale of the radiation wavelength, leading to the interaction of the electron cloud of the atoms and the radiation. Since the distances between the atoms Figure 3.1: Visualisation of Bragg diffraction. are of similar magnitude as the



wavelength of the x-rays, phenomena like constructive and destructive interference are observed when these materials are exposed to X-rays (Figure 3.1). 127 These phenomena result in diffraction where x-rays are emitted at specific angles based on the spaces between the atoms organised in crystalline structures (planes).

Most crystals can have many sets of planes passed through their atoms. Each plane has a particular interplanar distance and will give rise to a characteristic angle of diffracted x-rays. The relationship between wavelength, atomic spacing and diffraction is known as the Bragg equation, in which n is an integer (reflection order),  $\lambda$  is the wavelength of the incident X-ray beam, d is the distance between parallel lattice planes, and  $\theta$  is the angle of diffraction (E.q. 3.4).

$$\mathbf{n} \cdot \lambda = 2\mathbf{d} \cdot \sin \theta \tag{3.4}$$

The interplanar distance can be calculated from the Bragg equation when the wavelength is known (based on the type of X-ray tube applied and if using monochromator) and the angle can be measured (with a diffractometer). With a single compound, a set of 'd-spaces' is obtained, which can be used for comparison with sets of d-spaces obtained from standard compounds and/or from a database.

Moreover, without considering the strain, the mean crystallite size is determined from the width of the diffraction lines using Scherrer's formula (E.q. 3.5)<sup>128-129</sup>

$$D = \frac{k \cdot \lambda}{\beta \cdot Cos\theta} \tag{3.5}$$

in which D,  $\lambda$ ,  $\beta$ , and  $\theta$  are the average crystalline diameter, X-ray wavelength, full width at half maximum, and diffraction angle respectively; k is a constant.

Furthermore, the crystallite size and lattice strain can be derived together by the Williamson-Hull equation (Eq. 3.6)<sup>128</sup>

$$\beta_{hkl} = \frac{k \cdot \lambda}{D \cdot Cos\theta} + 4\varepsilon \cdot tan\theta$$
 (3.6)

in which  $\beta_{hkl}$  is the integral width of a reflection after removal of the instrumental broadening from the observed line profile, k is the shape factor ( $\sim$  1.0),  $\lambda$  is the X-ray wavelength, D is the crystallite size and  $\epsilon$  is the strain parameter.

**Experimental description**: XRD powder patterns were recorded at room temperature using a theta/theta diffractometer (X'Pert Pro, Panalytical, Almelo, Netherlands) with Cu K $\alpha$  radiation ( $\lambda$  = 1.5418 Å. 40 kV, 40 mA) and a X'Celerator RTMS Detector. The data were collected in the 2 Theta range from 5 – 80°. The phase composition of the samples was determined using the program suite WinXPOW by STOE&CIE with an inclusion of the Powder Diffraction File PDF2 of the ICDD (International Centre of Diffraction Data).

#### 3.3.2. Low-temperature N<sub>2</sub> adsorption

It is already realised in heterogeneous catalysis that better comprehension of catalytic behaviour requires the knowledge of the surface area and pore properties. Hence, the surface area, the specific pore volume, and the distribution of the pore size are of extraordinary importance, which makes the method for their determination very attracting. Nitrogen adsorption at its boiling temperature (77 K) represents the most widely used technique for this purpose. Based on the Langmuir theory of monolayer physisorption, the BET theory derived by Brunnauer, Emmett, and Teller is extended to multilayer adsorption. Thus, additional layers can be adsorbed on top of the monolayer with heats of adsorption equivalent to the latent heat of vaporisation of the gas ( $\Delta H_L$ ) (Figure 3.2).<sup>130</sup>

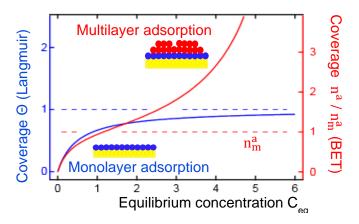


Figure 3.2: BET isotherm (red) compare to Langmuir isotherm (blue).

The resultant equation of BET adsorption isotherm in the linear form  $is^{131}$ 

$$\frac{p}{n^{a} \cdot (p^{o} - p)} = \frac{(C - 1)}{n_{m}^{a} \cdot C} \frac{p}{p^{o}} + \frac{1}{n_{m}^{a} \cdot C}$$
(3.7)

in which  $n^a$  is the amount adsorbed gas at the relative pressure  $p/p^o$ ,  $n_m^a$  is the monolayer capacity, p is the measured pressure of the gas,  $p^o$  is the saturated vapour pressure of the gas at the temperature of adsorption, and C is a constant.

The constant C related to the enthalpy of adsorption in the first adsorbed layer can be used to characterise the shape of the isotherm in the BET range. Notably, the BET equation requires a linear relation between  $P/(n^a(P_o-P))$  and  $P/P_o$  (BET plot, Figure 3.3) in the limited  $P/P_o$  range of 0.05-0.30.

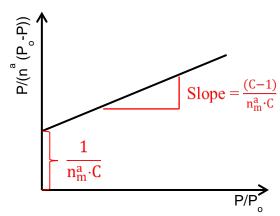


Figure 3.3: Visualization of BET.

Hence, the specific surface area (S<sub>BET</sub>) can be determined from Eq. 3.8

$$S_{BET} = \frac{n_{m}^{a} \cdot L \cdot a_{m}}{m}$$
 (3.8)

in which  $a_m$  is molecular cross-sectional area, m is the mass of adsorbent, and L =  $6.023 \cdot 10^{23}$  is the Avogadro constant.

**Experimental description**: A Micromeritics, ASAP 2010 apparatus (Micromeritics GmbH, Achen, Germany) was used to measure the  $N_2$  adsorption at 77 K. The samples were degassed at 200 °C in vacuum at 0.01 mbar for 3 h before the analysis. Then the specific surface areas were determined from BET plot.

### 3.3.3. Inductively coupled plasma optical emission spectrometry (ICP-OES)

Catalyst composition at the end of preparation can be different from that calculated according to the expected stoichiometry of the target compound. Therefore, checking the elemental composition of synthesised materials is crucial to the comparative study of catalytic activity. The weight percentages of metal ions can be quantified by ICP-OES. In this method, the sample is subjected to temperatures high enough by inductively coupled plasma source to cause significant amounts of collisional excitation. The atomic emission emitting from the plasma is displayed in either a radial or axial configuration, collected with a lens or mirror, then imaged onto the entrance slit of a wavelength selection device. <sup>132</sup>

**Experimental description**: In a typical procedure, the sample (10 mg) was dissolved in 8 mL aqua regia and 2 mL hydrofluoric acid by treatment with the microwave-assisted sample preparation system "MULTI WAVE Pro" (Anton Paar) at ca. 200 °C and 60 bar. The solution was filled up to 100 mL with distilled water and analysed using a Varian 715-ES ICP-emission spectrometer and the ICP Expert software.

#### 3.3.4. Temperature programmed reduction by $H_2$ ( $H_2$ -TPR)

As mentioned above, the redox properties play a significant role in enhancing  $deNO_x$  performance over  $V_2O_5$ -based catalysts at low temperature. The reducibility of catalysts can be characterised by  $H_2$ -TPR. Based on  $H_2$ -TPR patterns, reduction peaks of different species were obtained at temperatures needed for their total reduction. The hydrogen consumption can be used for the quantitation of the reduction capacity of active species.

**Experimental description**: The  $H_2$ -TPR measurement was done using a Micromeritics Autochem II 2920 instrument. A 30-200 mg sample was loaded in a U-shaped quartz reactor and heated from room temperature to 400 °C with 20 K/min in 5%  $O_2$ /He (30 ml/min) for 30 min at 400 °C, then cooled down to room temperature and flushing the sample with Ar. TPR run was carried out from room temperature to 800 °C in a 5%  $H_2$ /Ar flow (50 ml/min) with a heating rate of 10 K/min. The hydrogen consumption peaks were recorded with temperature using a TCD detector. The amount of hydrogen consumed was calculated based on the peak areas.

#### 3.3.5. X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) is used to determine the oxidation state of active sites V as well as the chemical interaction between the active phase and the

oxide supports. XPS, also known as ESCA (electron spectroscopy for chemical analysis) is based on Einstein's photoelectric effect which implies that irradiation of a material with high energy photons (e.g. monoenergetic soft X-rays) gives rise to the emission of electrons (photoelectrons). Mg K $\alpha$  (1253.6 eV) or Al K $\alpha$  (1486.6 eV) X-rays are often used. The kinetic energy (E $_k$ ) of these emitted electrons from the top 1-10 nm of the material, which is characteristic of the element from which the photoelectron originated, is quantified in the experiment. The binding energy (E $_b$ ) of the electron in a particular level is related to E $_k$  by Einstein's law (Eq. 3.9)<sup>133</sup>

$$E_k = h \cdot v - E_b - \phi_s \tag{3.9}$$

in which  $h,\nu$  is the energy of the incident radiation,  $\varphi_s$  is the spectrometer work function.

 $E_b$  increases with an increase in atomic number and oxidation state. Each element has its set of the characteristic  $E_b$ . Thus, the position and intensity of peaks in an energy spectrum enable identification and quantification of surface elements.

**Experimental description**: X-ray photoelectron spectra were acquired by a Thermo ESCALAB 220 iXL spectrometer (ThermoFisher Scientific) operating at room temperature with monochromatic Al  $K_{\alpha}$  radiation. The spectra were corrected concerning the C 1s binding energy value of 284.8 eV. Signal intensities were normalised using the sensitivity factors of Scofield and the transmission function of the spectrometer. For pseudo-*in-situ* measurements, catalysts were pretreated at 200 °C in a reaction chamber attached to the spectrometer under a flow of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed (0.4% NH<sub>3</sub>, 0.4% NO and 10% O<sub>2</sub>/He, total flow rate 25 ml/min) for 30 min, cooled to room temperature and subsequently transferred to the analysis chamber without intermediate contact to ambient atmosphere.

#### 3.3.6. Electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopy

Electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopy has been extensively applied in heterogeneous catalysis to investigate the nature of species containing unpaired electrons and their environment, for examples, symmetry, number and nature of ligands, etc. The high sensitivity of the technique allows the study of low concentrations of active sites. Moreover, it also has another advantage since many highly reactive paramagnetic intermediates can be detected during the reaction by *in-situ-EPR* spectroscopy without any spectroscopic interference. Therefore, in this thesis, this powerful technique is crucial to derive the behaviour of V sites and also the coordination geometry of the paramagnetic V<sup>4+</sup> species in the supported vanadia catalysts under real catalytic conditions. V<sup>4+</sup> has one unpaired electron, an

electron spin of  $S = \frac{1}{2}$  and a nuclear spin of  $I = \frac{7}{2}$ . In the following, the principle of EPR is explained for  $V^{4+}$  as a particular example.

In EPR spectroscopy, the sample is placed in an external magnetic field which removes the spin degeneracy. In this external field, the electron spin of a species with  $S = \frac{1}{2}$  (such as  $V^{4+}$ ) is aligned more or less parallel or antiparallel to the direction z of the external field. This leads to levels of different energy (Figure 3.4) which can be derived by solving the Schrödinger equation using, in the simplest case of a free electron, the following spin Hamiltonian

$$H = g_e \beta S_z B_o \tag{3.10}$$

in which  $g_e$  = 2.0023 is the g factor for the free electron,  $S_z$  is the component of the electron spin along the direction of the external magnetic field and  $\mu_B$  = 9.274·10<sup>-24</sup> J T<sup>-1</sup> is the Bohr magneton. The corresponding energy of the two spin levels (Figure 3.4) is described by the Eq. 3.11

$$E = \overrightarrow{\mu_e} \bullet B = g_e \,\mu_B \vec{S} \bullet \vec{B} = \pm \frac{1}{2} g_e \,\mu_B B_0 \tag{3.11}$$

in which  $\bullet$  describes a scalar product and  $\mu_B$  is the magnetic moment of the electron. Irradiation of the sample with microwave energy excites spin transitions by absorption of electromagnetic radiation when the energetic distance between the spin levels is equal to the microwave energy. This effect is called Zeeman interaction. The resonance condition is then given by Eq. 3.12

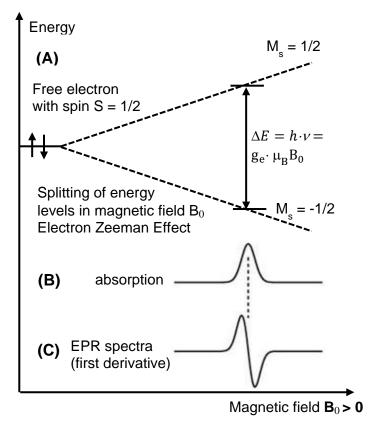
$$\Delta E = g_e \cdot \mu_B \cdot B_0 = h \cdot v \tag{3.12}$$

in which  $\Delta E$  is the energy difference between the spin levels,  $B_0$  is the strength of the external magnetic field and  $\nu$  is the microwave frequency.

There are two methods to record EPR spectra. The first one is called the continuous wave (cw), in which the applied frequency is held constant. In this case, the magnetic field is varied until the resonance condition is fulfilled and the microwave energy matches the energy difference for the allowed spin transitions. At the same time, peak absorption of the energy occurs, and an EPR signal is measured which, for experimental reasons, appears as the first derivative of energy absorption of the radiation (Figure 3.4C).<sup>134</sup>

The resonance energy is in the of microwaves. range for example, 9-10 GHz in X-band frequency. The second method is called pulsed EPR, in which short pules of high power microwave are sent to the sample, and the response is recorded in the absence of radiation. In this thesis exclusively the cw method has been applied.

Since an electron is always moving in an atomic orbital, beside the intrinsic spin angular orbital momentum, some angular momentum also is present, leading to spin-orbit coupling. Spin-orbit coupling comes into play for electrons contained in orbitals with nonzero orbital angular momentum. This is, e. g., the case for  $V^{4+}$ , the single electron of which is in a d orbital. In this case the spin Hamiltonian takes the form:



**Figure 3.4:** (A) Illustration of the Zeeman splitting for a S=1/2 system with one unpaired electron in an external magnetic field  $B_0$ ; (B) absorption/emission of microwave energy because of the field of resonance; (C) EPR spectrum as first derivative of the energy.

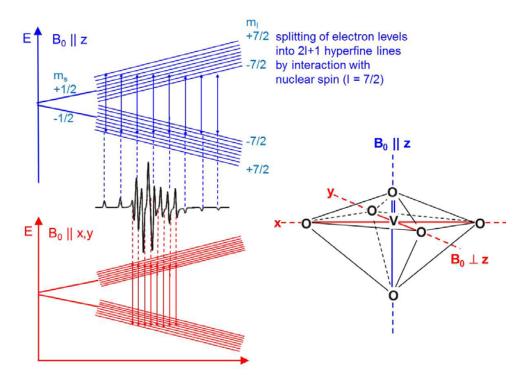
$$H = \beta \cdot \vec{B} \cdot g \cdot \hat{S} + \hat{S} \cdot D \cdot \hat{S} + \hat{S} \cdot A \cdot \hat{I}$$
 (3.13)

in which L is the orbital angular momentum vector and  $\lambda$  is the spin-orbit coupling constant. The g value may then deviate considerably from  $g_e$ . For a VO<sup>2+</sup> vanadyl ion being the major paramagnetic species in the catalysts studied in this work,  $g < g_e$ .

The structure of a VO<sup>2+</sup> species is usually an octahedron or a square pyramid with V in the center and oxygen atoms at the corners, one of which is bound by a short V=O bond. This leads to an axial distortion. This anisotropy gives rise to an anisotropic spin distribution. In this case, the g value is no longer a scalar but a tensor with three principal components:

$$g = \begin{pmatrix} g_{xx} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & g_{yy} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & g_{zz} \end{pmatrix}$$
 (3.14)

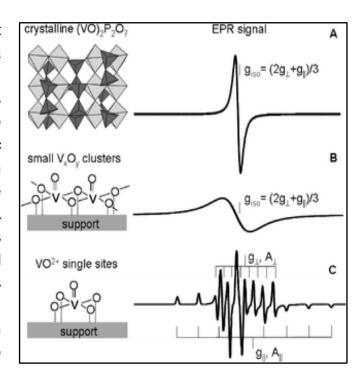
For VO<sup>2+</sup> species in axial geometry, the g-tensor has two components,  $g_{\perp} = g_{xx} = g_{yy}$  (orientation of the external magnetic field is perpendicular to the magnetic z-axis of the VO<sub>6</sub> octahedron) and  $(g_{\parallel} = g_{zz})$  (orientation of the external magnetic field is parallel to the magnetic z-axis) (Figure 3.5).



**Figure 3.5**: Schematic energy level splitting and the resulting EPR spectra of VO<sup>2+</sup> species. Reproduced from ref. A. Brückner.<sup>135</sup>

In a V<sup>4+</sup> species, the single electron spin can couple with the nuclear spin of the  $^{51}$ V nucleus (I = 7/2, 100% natural abundance). This leads to so-called hyperfine interaction which splits the two electron spin levels into 2I + 1, namely eight, sublevels. Since the VO<sup>2+</sup> site has axial geometry, this hyperfine interaction is a tensor similar to the g tensor, with principal component  $A_{||}$  and  $A_{\perp}$ . Thus, each of the two g components splits into eight sublines, which superimpose in the powder spectrum of VO<sup>2+</sup> as shown exemplarily in Figure 3.5 & 3.6C.

When VO<sup>2+</sup> species are not isolated but connected via oxygen bridges to form clusters, anisotropic g and A splittings are averaged out and collapse into more or less isotropic signals, the line width of which depends on the strength of the dipolar interaction (Figure 3.6 A and B). These individual lines become more narrow and intense when the force of this dipolar interaction increases. Thus, crystalline  $(VO)_2P_2O_7$ , in which the VO<sup>2+</sup> sites coupled by strong spin-spin along ladder-like exchange double chains, shows a very narrow **EPR** singlet (Figure 3.6A).<sup>1</sup>



**Figure 3.6**: Influence of the efficiency of spin–spin exchange between neighbouring VO<sup>2+</sup> sites on the shape of the EPR signal. Reproduced from ref. A. Brückner.<sup>1</sup>

**Experimental description**: EPR spectra were recorded in X-band by a cw-spectrometer ELEXSYS 500-10/12 (Bruker) using a microwave power of 6.3 mW, a modulation frequency and amplitude of 100 kHz and 0.5 mT, respectively. *Operando-*EPR measurements were performed in a home-made quartz plug-flow reactor at 200 °C under the reduction of 0.2% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow and reoxidation of a flow of 0.2% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He followed by the reduction of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed (0.2% NH<sub>3</sub>, 0.2% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He, total flow rate 50 ml/min). This reactor was connected to a gas-dosing device with mass flow controllers (Bronkhorst) at the inlet and a quadrupole mass spectrometer (Omnistar, Pfeiffer Vacuum GmbH) at the outlet for on-line product analysis.

#### 3.3.7. UV-Vis diffuse reflectance spectroscopy (UV-Vis-DRS)

UV-Vis spectroscopy is suitable for the analysis  $VO_x$  sites with different types of coordination geometries and different oxidation states since intense charge-transfer transitions are observed for  $V^{5+}$  which is not accessible by EPR. In contrast to EPR, reduced  $V^{4+}$  and/or  $V^{3+}$  species cannot be characterised by UV-Vis spectroscopy in much detail, since the d-d transitions of reduced vanadium ions are usually very weak and broad. Thus, the combination of EPR and UV-Vis spectroscopy is good opportunity to widen the scope of accessible information, since both methods are to

a certain extent complementary. The UV-Vis spectroscopy is based on the excitation of electrons which is observed when the light with wavelengths in the UV or visible region (200-800 nm) passes through the sample. There are several types of the electronic transitions in organic and inorganic compounds namely d  $\rightarrow$  d transitions, charge transfer,  $\pi \rightarrow \pi^*$  transitions, and n  $\rightarrow \pi^*$  transitions. Charge transfer occurs when an electron transfers from an occupied orbital localised on a donor to an unoccupied orbital of an acceptor. These transitions in inorganic systems consist of:

- Ligand to metal (LMCT) and metal to ligand (MLTC) charge transfers
- Metal to metal charge transfers

In solid catalysts, UV-Vis spectroscopy is usually used in its diffuse reflection mode since most of the light is reflected and not transmitted. The reflected radiation from a powdered surface consists of two components: specular reflection without any interaction with the sample and diffuse reflection which penetrates into the sample and is reflected after multiple scattering at sample particles by which electron transitions are excited.

The reflectance is given by  $R_{\infty} = I/I_{0}$ , where I and  $I_{0}$  are the intensities of the incident and reflected light, respectively. Since reflectance of the sample is compared to that of the standard compound, the relative quantity  $R'_{\infty} = R_{\infty}(\text{sample})/R_{\infty}(\text{standard})$  is used. This reflectance is related to both the absorption coefficient (K) and the scattering coefficient (S) in the Kubelka-Munk  $F(R'_{\infty})$  function as follow:<sup>137</sup>

$$F(R'_{\infty}) = \frac{(1 - R'_{\infty})^2}{2R'_{\infty}} = \frac{K}{S}$$
 (3.15)

The band gap energy can be derived from the Tauc plot as follow: 138

$$(h\nu K)^{\frac{1}{n}} \propto (h\nu F(R))^{\frac{1}{n}} = A(h\nu - E_g)$$
 (3.16)

in which A is a proportional constant, n depends on the type of optical transitions.

CeO<sub>2</sub> is reported as a semiconductor with indirect band gap. Therefore, n=2 (for indirect transitions) is used, plotting of  $h\nu$  versus  $[h\nu F(R)]^{\frac{1}{2}}$  forms a straight line. Hence, the value of  $E_g$  is measured by extrapolating the straight line to F(R)=0.

**Experimental description**: UV-Vis diffuse reflectance spectra were measured using a Cary 5000 spectrometer (Varian) equipped with a diffuse reflectance accessory (praying mantis, Harrick). In normal experiments, BaSO<sub>4</sub> is used as reference white standard. For  $V/Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$  system, baselines were acquired using the bare  $Ce_xZr_{1-x}O_2$  supports to determine the structure of  $VO_x$  species only.

For *in-situ* experiments, a heatable reaction chamber (Harrick) equipped with a temperature programmer (Eurotherm) and a gas-dosing system containing mass-flow controllers (Bronkhorst) was used. For each measurement, 145 mg of catalyst particles (250-350 μm) were pretreated for 1 h at 275 °C in air, then cooled to 200 °C in He and subsequently exposed to a flow of 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He and 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He (25 ml/min). Since the UV-Vis spectra of CeO<sub>2</sub> supports remained nearly stable under the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR conditions, pure ceria supports were used as reference white standard instead of BaSO<sub>4</sub>. During this time, the absorbance at 700 nm which is in the range of d-d-transitions of reduced V-species was monitored to determine kinetic studies of reduction and reoxidation of V sites.

#### 3.3.8. Diffuse reflectance infrared Fourier transform spectroscopy (DRIFTS)

Infrared (IR) spectroscopy is a technique based on the vibrations of the atoms of a molecule. An infrared spectrum is obtained when IR radiation passes through a sample leading to the absorption of a fraction of the incident radiation at a particular wavelength. IR radiation is divided into three main regions: the far-IR (< 400 cm<sup>-1</sup>), the mid-IR  $(4000 - 400 \text{ cm}^{-1})$ , and the near-IR  $(13000 - 4000 \text{ cm}^{-1})$ . The mid-IR region is the most attractive for adsorbate studies in heterogeneous catalysts since most molecular vibrations are excited with radiation of this region. Absorption of radiation with a frequency in the mid-IR promotes the transition between molecular vibrational levels. However, only vibrations leading to a change in the electric dipole moment of the molecule can be observed in IR spectroscopy due to the selection rules. The intensity of the IR band is proportional to the change in dipole moment and is related to the quantity of the substance present in the sample. FTIR which is based on a mathematical method of Fourier-transformation (FT) to convert the raw wavelength data collected by a detector to the spectra into the computer is now predominantly used. 141 In practical IR spectroscopy, the independent variable is usually measured as wave numbers, as opposed to wavelength.

Diffuse reflectance infrared Fourier transform spectrometry (DRIFTS) is commonly used for powder and solid samples. When these samples are penetrated with an IR beam, two types of reflectance can occur, i.e. specular and diffuse reflectance. Specular reflectance occurs when the reflected angle of radiation equals the angle of incidence and has no absorptive interaction with the sample. On the other hand, diffuse reflectance results from penetration into the sample interacting with the sample particles. Therefore, the wavelength and intensity distribution of the reflected light will contain structural information on the substrate. The DRIFTS accessory optimises the collection of the diffuse reflected light while minimising the specular component.<sup>142</sup>

**Experimental description:** In-situ-DRIFTS was performed on a Nicolet 6700 FTIR spectrometer using a similar high-temperature reaction cell (Harrick) as for *in-situ-*

UV-Vis experiments equipped with a temperature programmer (Eurotherm) and connected to a gas-dosing device with mass flow controllers (Bronkhorst) at the inlet. However, instead of quartz windows,  $CaF_2$  was used as a window material. 145 mg of catalyst particles (250-350  $\mu$ m) were pretreated for 1 h at 300 °C in air and subsequently exposed at 200 °C to a flow of different gases (30 ml/min). Background spectra were recorded in a flow of He and subtracted from the sample spectra for each measurement at the experiment temperature. The background spectrum is obtained from pure, ground KBr.

## 3.3.9. Raman spectroscopy

As XRD is limited in its sensitivity towards detection of crystalline V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> species, Raman spectroscopy was used as an additional method for structure characterization. This method is based on the inelastic scattering of photons, which release energy by exciting vibrations in the sample. The scattering process occurs when monochromatic light (e.g. laser light) is radiated onto the sample. There are three kinds of frequencies that can be observed in the light detector. The Rayleigh scattering is observed when the molecule is excited to an unstable virtual state above the ground state, from which it decays back to the ground state without energy exchange. The frequencies of the incident and scattered beams are equal. This comprises the majority of reflected light and is removed by a filter to protect the detector. The second scattering is called the Stokes effect, which occurs when the excited molecule returns to the first vibrational state. In this case, the frequency of the emitted radiation is smaller than that of the incident radiation. In contrast, in the anti-Stokes process, a molecule being already in its first exited vibrational level is excited to the virtual state and emits anti-Stokes radiation upon return to its ground state. 143 In this case, the frequency of the emitted light is higher than that of the Rayleigh radiation. In most cases, the Stokes radiation is detected, due to its higher intensity. In a Raman spectrum, the frequency shift between the incident and the scattered light (corresponding to the frequency of the excited molecular vibration) is plotted in wavenumbers (cm<sup>-1</sup>). Although both Raman and IR spectroscopy is vibrational methods, they differ in their selection rules. In Raman spectroscopy, a molecular vibration must result in a change in polarizability of the molecule while in IR spectroscopy the dipole moment must change.

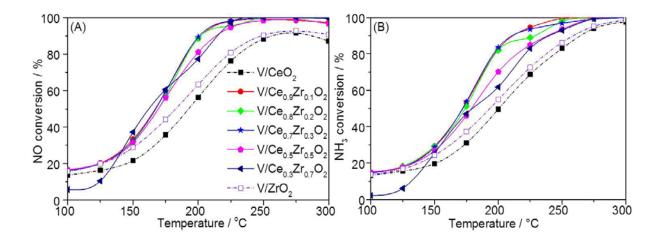
**Experimental description**: Raman spectra were recorded at room temperature using a Renishaw inVia Raman microscope via 20x objective of a Leica microscope. For the measurements, a 633 nm laser with a power of 0.17 mW was used.

## 4. V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts

As mentioned in section 2.3., replacement of Ce<sup>4+</sup> in the lattice of CeO<sub>2</sub> by other tetravalent ions with a smaller diameter, such as Zr4+, can strongly enhance its oxygen mobility and storage capacity. Ceria is a well-known component of threeway catalysts, and its modification by incorporation of zirconia is frequently applied to improve the stability, mechanical strength and redox properties of three-way catalysts. 17, 85, 87, 144 However, the use of this mixed oxide as support for vanadium based catalysts in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR has received less attention. For the first time, V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts have been synthesised and successfully applied for the low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR in this study. 145 Thus, in this chapter, at first, the effect of the Zr content on the deNO<sub>x</sub> catalytic performance of these catalysts is presented (section 4.1). The following section focuses on the structural, surface, and redox properties of the bare mixed oxide supports as well as of catalysts containing supported vanadia to find the reason for catalytic performance differences (section 4.2). In the subsequent part, the behaviour of VO<sub>x</sub> species in the presence of reactants is studied by applying different in-situ spectroscopy techniques (section 4.3). Conclusions are drawn in section 4.4.

## 4.1. Effect of Zr content on the DeNO<sub>x</sub> catalytic performance of $V/Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$ catalysts

The influence of the temperature on the NO and NH<sub>3</sub> conversion over 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{1x}Zr_xO_2$  (x=0, 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 0.5, 0.7 and 1) catalysts for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR is illustrated in Figure 4.1. The content of supported vanadia was maintained at 5% in all catalysts of the study. The performance of catalysts with vanadia contents other than 5% is not included, as their activities were in all cases lower. Among all the prepared catalysts, V/CeO<sub>2</sub> was the least active one, reaching a maximum NO conversion of 90% at 275 °C. Even worse, the NO conversion dropped slightly at a higher temperature (300 °C). This fall is probably due to the undesired oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub> since the conversion of NH<sub>3</sub> is higher than that of NO at a higher temperature (Figure 4.1). In comparison, V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> was only slightly more active than V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, yet a negligible decline in NO conversion was observed at high temperatures. In contrast, the incorporation of Zr into CeO<sub>2</sub> gave rise to remarkably higher catalytic performance. The activity improved markedly with only a small amount of Zr, however, then remained almost constant with a slight increase of the Zr content (compare Ce<sub>0.9</sub>Zr<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) and decreased at higher Zr contents.



**Figure 4.1:** NO (A) and NH<sub>3</sub> (B) conversion over V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts as a function of temperature. Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He, GHSV = 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>.

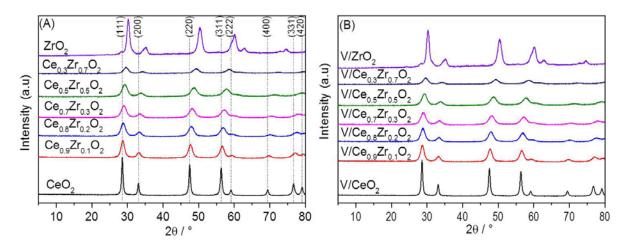
In the case of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, deactivation has been reported due to formation of crystalline  $CeVO_4$ . Therefore, in order to see if this also occurs in the catalysts used in this work, a long-term catalytic test of the best catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> lasting for 190 hours was performed at 250 °C under the same conditions as those in Figure 4.1. Fortunately, no decline of the catalytic performance has been observed during this time (Figure A.1). Moreover, no bands of  $CeVO_4$  were detected by Raman measurements of the used V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst (Figure A.2).

In the next parts of this chapter, the structure of the catalysts is characterised, and the results are described to gain more insight into the influence of added Zr into ceria on the catalytic performance.

## 4.2. Phase composition, the structural and surface properties

The XRD analysis reveals that the pristine  $CeO_2$  support adopts cubic fluorite structure, while a mixture of monoclinic and tetragonal phases is observed for pure  $ZrO_2$  (Figure 4.2A). Incorporation of Zr into ceria with small ratio x=0.1-0.3 maintained the structure of  $CeO_2$  without any reflections of  $ZrO_2$ . However, compared to XRD pattern of ceria, all reflections of these mixed oxides were gradually shifted to higher  $2\theta$  angles with rising Zr content, indicating a decrease in the lattice parameter due to the replacement of  $Ce^{4+}$  by smaller  $Zr^{4+}$  ions. This points to the formation of homogeneous solid solutions. The XRD patterns of supported vanadium catalysts (Figure 4.2B) did not show any reflections apart from those of the corresponding supports. This result points to highly dispersed and/or amorphous vanadium oxide species on the surface of the supports. Since XRD is limited in its sensitivity towards detection of small amounts of crystalline surface  $VO_x$  species, additional characterization of these catalysts by Raman was

performed, which shows some weak bands at 145, 282, 702 and 995 cm<sup>-1</sup> of  $V_2O_5$  nanocrystallites (Figure 4.3B below). These were most pronounced for V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, followed by V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> and weakest for V/ Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>.



**Figure 4.2:** X-ray diffraction patterns of pure supports  $Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$  (A) and 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$  catalysts (B).

Incorporation of Zr into  $CeO_2$  enhanced the BET surface area and pore volume of pure oxide reaching a maximum for the composition  $Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  (Table 4.1). On the other hand, only a slight loss in the surface area of all supports was observed upon deposition of vanadium oxide, which leads to negligible pore blockage. The bulk V/(Ce+Zr) atomic ratios were confirmed by ICP-OES measurement (Table 4.1). All samples displayed values similar to the theoretical ones, indicating the successful preparation of vanadium based catalysts by wet impregnation method. The results above show that the incorporation of a certain amount of Zr into ceria can increase the support surface area leading to the higher dispersion of surface vanadium oxide species, which is beneficial for enhancing the catalytic performance of these catalysts as shown in section 4.1.

Applying XPS measurements, further information about the oxidation states of each component in the samples are derived. Table 4.2 presents the electron binding energies ( $E_B$ ) of O 1s, Zr  $3d_{5/2}$  and V  $2p_{3/2}$  signals as well as atomic ratios of Ce/Zr and V/(Ce+Zr) determined from XPS, and Figure A.3 to A.5 illustrate the corresponding spectra. The O1s  $E_B$  value in all fresh and used catalysts were somewhat similar and between the typical values of the corresponding CeO<sub>2</sub> and ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 528.6 and 530.6 eV, respectively. 85, 147

The oxidation state of Zr is confirmed as IV, since the Zr  $3d_{5/2}$  E<sub>B</sub> values at 182-182.3 eV in fresh and used V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts were in typical range for Zr<sup>4+</sup> species, while a higher E<sub>B</sub> was observed for V/Ce<sub>0.9</sub>Zr<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst. This shift can be explained by the small amount of substitutional Zr ions in this

sample leading to the highest dispersion of Zr in the  $CeO_2$  matrix. St. 147 As shown in Figure A.5, the Ce 3d spectra of all samples contain pronounced peak at 917 eV corresponding to the presence of  $Ce^{4+}$  state. Any peaks between 880 and 881 eV typical for  $Ce^{3+}$  were not found which excludes the presence of  $Ce^{3+}$ . St. 144, 149-150 Unfortunately, the low signal-to-noise ratio and/or the influence of the nearby O 1s peak did not allow for determining the V valence state. Nevertheless, some trends can be deduced from the increase in the electron binding energy of the V  $2p_{3/2}$  peak with rising Zr amount. The lowest  $E_B$  values (516.3-516.5 eV) characteristic for  $V^{4+}$  were observed for  $V/CeO_2$ , while the highest  $E_B$  value of 517.2 eV was found for  $V/ZrO_2$  indicating the presence of  $V^{5+}$ . On the other hand, the values for V on the mixed supports were in between, pointing to a mixture of tetra- and pentavalent V on these samples.

**Table 4.1:** Chemical composition, specific surface area and pore volume of supports and catalysts

•						
Sample	Ce/Zr ratio <sup>[a]</sup>	V/(Ce+Zr) ratio <sup>[a]</sup>	V/(Ce+Zr) ratio <sup>[b]</sup>	coverage V/nm²	S <sub>BET</sub> / m <sup>2</sup> g <sup>-1</sup>	Pore volume / cm³g <sup>-1</sup>
CeO <sub>2</sub>					12.7	0.026
$Ce_{0.9}Zr_{0.1}O_2$					27.3	0.036
$Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$					49.0	0.038
ZrO <sub>2</sub>					25.7	0.032
V/CeO <sub>2</sub>		0.100	0.100	27.4	11.5	0.043
V/Ce <sub>0.9</sub> Zr <sub>0.1</sub> O <sub>2</sub>	8.611	0.092	0.097	9.7	31.3	0.046
$V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$	2.356	0.091	0.091	9.8	32.9	0.030
V/ZrO <sub>2</sub>		0.071	0.071	12.6	25.0	0.031

<sup>[</sup>a] results from ICP, [b] theoretical values

Since only slight differences in the binding energies between the fresh and used samples were detected from these *ex-situ* XPS data, pseudo-*in-situ-*XPS studies were carried out at some selected samples (see section 4.3 below) to check whether this could be due to possible reoxidation in the ambient atmosphere after removing used catalysts from the reactor.

The surface V/(Ce+Zr) ratios (Table 4.2) are in all cases significantly higher than the corresponding bulk ratios obtained by ICP-OES (Table 4.1) which might be due to

the fact that the catalysts have been prepared by impregnation. However, remarkable differences are observed depending on the support. The surface V/(Ce+Zr) ratio was highest for  $V/CeO_2$ , dropping with rising Zr content in the support, approaching the lowest value for  $V/ZrO_2$ . This trend indicates that V easily inserts into the bulk of the support with increasing Zr content, which agrees with previous investigations confirming the formation of solid solutions between  $VO_2$  and  $ZrO_2$ . This assumption is supported below by EPR, too, in which the  $V^{4+}$  EPR signal of  $V/ZrO_2$  has much higher intensity compared to that of the other catalysts. The explanation is that the ion radius of  $V^{4+}$  (72 pm) is smaller and closer to that of  $Zr^{4+}$  (84 pm) compared to that of  $Ce^{4+}$  (97 pm),  $I^{154}$  which facilitates the substitution of  $V^{4+}$  for  $Zr^{4+}$  in bulk sites.

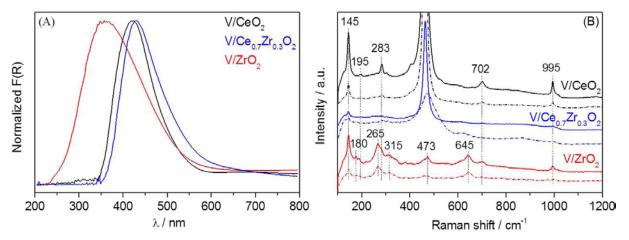
**Table 4.2:** XPS Binding Energies (eV) and Atomic Ratios of fresh and used V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts.

	Binding ene	rgy (eV)	Atomic ratio		
Sample	0 1s	Zr 3d <sub>5/2</sub>	V 2p <sub>3/2</sub>	Ce/Zr	V/(Ce+Zr)
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> fresh	529.2		516.5		0.78
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> used	529.3		516.3		0.70
V/Ce <sub>0.9</sub> Zr <sub>0.1</sub> O <sub>2</sub> fresh	529.2	184.6	516.4	2.66	0.49
$V/Ce_{0.9}Zr_{0.1}O_2$ used	529.3	183.6	516.7	5.48	0.30
V/Ce <sub>0.7</sub> Zr <sub>0.3</sub> O <sub>2</sub> fresh	529.7	182.2	516.8	0.68	0.41
$V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$ used	530.8	182.2	516.9	0.94	0.52
V/ZrO <sub>2</sub> fresh	530.2	182.2	517.2		0.30
V/ZrO <sub>2</sub> used	530.2	182.3	517.2		0.31

XPS provides insights into oxidation states and chemical environment of atoms within a few surface layers and is limited by the measurement conditions in the high vacuum environment. Therefore, EPR and UV-Vis-DRS were also used as complementary methods to provide similar information on  $V^{4+}$  and  $V^{5+}$  species but in the whole bulk of samples. It is noted that the UV-Vis-DR spectra of the bare  $CeO_2$ ,  $ZrO_2$ , and mixed oxide supports have an absorbance band centred in the UV region below 350 nm, the spectra of the catalysts were recorded using the bare supports as white reference standards to obtain the coordination of only vanadium species. Thus, UV-Vis-DR spectra of the calcined catalysts in Figure 4.3A originate exclusively from vanadium.

As illustrated in Figure 4.3A, the spectra are governed by charge-transfer (CT) bands of pentavalent V species in a rather broad wavelength range extending up to

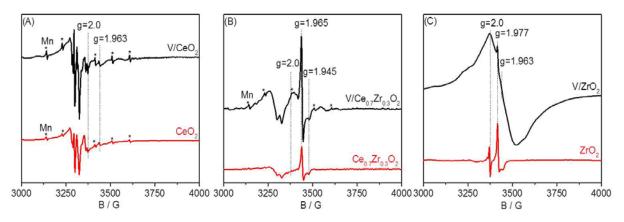
550 nm. Frequently, to distinguish different coexisting V<sub>x</sub>O<sub>v</sub> moieties in the broad experimental UV-Vis spectra of supported vanadia catalysts, a deconvolution of these spectra into individual superimposed sub-bands is applied. Usually, the following band assignments can be found: < 300 nm - VO<sub>4</sub> single sites; 300-400 nm - polymerised VO<sub>4</sub> species; 400-420 nm - VO<sub>4+x</sub> single sites with x=1 or 2;  $\geq$  450 nm - polymerised VO<sub>4+x</sub> species. However, in this case, the spectra of all three catalysts were rather similar and consisted of a variety of V<sub>x</sub>O<sub>v</sub> species ranging from single VO<sub>4+x</sub> sites to more or less extended V<sub>x</sub>O<sub>y</sub> clusters. Therefore, a deconvolution would not give any useful information. Nevertheless, the spectra in Figure 4.3A are all governed by significant absorbance in the range above 400 nm, relating to the widespread presence of more or less polymerised VO<sub>4+x</sub> species, whereby the extent of polymerization seems to be slightly higher for the binary mixed oxide support compared to the pure oxides. This is in good agreement with the vanadium coverage of these samples (Table 4.1), which are above the theoretical value for monolayer coverage (about 8 V/nm<sup>2</sup>)<sup>159</sup> and increases in the order V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> < V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> << V/CeO<sub>2</sub>. The high V coverage indicates the formation of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> nanocrystallites on the surface of these catalysts, which is supported below by Raman results (Figure 4.3B). In contrast to the Ce-containing catalysts, the spectra of the V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> sample show significant absorbance below 350 nm indicating the presence of  $VO_{4+x}$  sites. These species might be preferentially formed by replacement of Zr<sup>4+</sup> lattice sites, <sup>153, 157</sup> as supported, too, by XPS data discussed above and EPR data presented below (signal of V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> described below).



**Figure 4.3:** (A) *In-situ-*UV-Vis-DR spectra of the V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, V/ZrO<sub>2</sub>, and V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts recorded after pretreatment in synthetic air at 275 °C and 10 min in He flow at 200 °C, with CeO<sub>2</sub>, ZrO<sub>2</sub>, and Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> as reference white standards, respectively; (B) Raman spectra of the same samples before (solid lines) and after 18 h under NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR conditions (dashed lines).

Raman spectra in Figure 4.3B exhibit some small peaks at 145, 195, 283, 702 and 995 cm $^{-1}$  characteristic for  $V_2O_5$  nanocrystallites besides the primary  $F_{2g}$  vibration of the fluorite lattice at 463 cm $^{-1}$ .<sup>144,160</sup> The intensity of these peaks on  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  is significantly lower than that on  $V/ZrO_2$  and  $V/CeO_2$  indicating less  $V_2O_5$  nanocrystals on the surface of this catalyst, which is beneficial to enhancing the catalytic performance.

EPR spectra of fresh catalysts together with the V-free supports are illustrated in Figure 4.4. The spectra of supports shows weak signals arising from paramagnetic oxygen defects such as  $O^{\bullet-}$  and/or  $O_2^{\bullet-}$  in the range of g=2.0 and minor  $Zr^{3+}$  single sites  $(g_{\perp}=1.965,\,g_{\parallel}=1.945).^{161-163}$ 



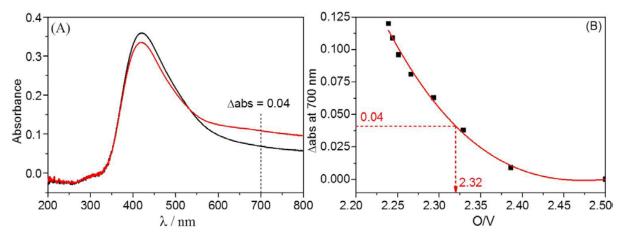
**Figure 4.4:** The EPR spectra of  $CeO_2$  and  $V/CeO_2$  (A),  $Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  (B) and  $ZrO_2$  and  $V/ZrO_2$  (C) recorded at -183 °C.

Occasionally, the latter signals have been assigned to Ce<sup>3+</sup>, <sup>164-166</sup> yet this is very unlikely since Ce3+ as a 4f1 ion is characterised by strong spin-orbit coupling leading to significant deviations of the g tensor components from the Landé factor ( $g_e = 2.0023$ ). Thus, tetragonally distorted  $Ce^{3+}$  centres with g|| = 3.038 and  $g\perp$  = 1.396 and/or g|| = 0.725 and  $g\perp$  = 2.402 have been detected in crystalline solids with fluorite structure. 167-168 Moreover, Ce3+ is detectable usually only at temperatures well below -196 °C because of short relaxation time. Besides, CeO<sub>2</sub> contained also a Mn<sup>2+</sup> impurity evidenced by the small hyperfine structure (hfs) sextet (marked with stars in Figure 4.4). The EPR spectrum of the V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> catalyst exhibits a broad signal of polymerised  $VO^{2+}$  species around q = 1.963(Figure 4.4C). As mentioned above, this is explained by the stabilization of V<sup>4+</sup> in Zr<sup>4+</sup> bulk positions, which leads to a depletion of V on the surface as indicated by XPS (compare Tables 4.1 to 4.2). Surprisingly, although XPS data of catalysts V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> point to the presence of V<sup>4+</sup> on the surface (Table 4.2), no significant VO<sup>2+</sup> signal is seen in the EPR spectra of these catalysts (Figure 4.4A & 4.4B). Furthermore, for these two catalysts, vanadium was much more enriched on the surface compared to V/ZrO<sub>2</sub>. It is possibly attributed to significant differences in the local environment between the surface  $VO^{2+}$  species and those located in deeper layers. These differences may lead to short relaxation times which would require measurement temperatures below -183 °C to detect those  $V^{4+}$  species as it is known, for example, for tetrahedral  $V^{4+}$ . On the other hand, it cannot be excluded that some surface V is reduced under the UHV conditions of the XPS measurements.

## 4.3. Behaviour of VO<sub>x</sub> species in the presence of reactants

Although there is still much debate about the mechanism of the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over supported vanadia catalysts,<sup>171</sup> there seems to be agreement on one important issue, namely the fact that V sites participate in reversible reduction/reoxidation cycles.<sup>171-173</sup> Thus, the catalyst activity should depend on the redox efficiency of the involved V sites. To further explore this behaviour and reasons for their different catalytic performance, samples V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> have been studied by *in-situ-*UV-Vis-DRS, *in-situ-*EPR and pseudo-*in-situ-*XPS.

In-situ-UV-Vis-DR spectra of catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> at 200 °C in air and after reaching a steady state in the SCR feed flow are displayed in Figure 4.5A. Switching from air to the SCR feed led to a decrease in the intensity of the CT bands of  $V^{5+}$  in the region of 400-450 nm, and an increase of UV-Vis absorbance above 550 nm characteristic for d-d transitions of reduced  $V^{4+}/V^{3+}$  cations. Interestingly, this V reduction was reversible when NH<sub>3</sub> was removed from the feed leaving behind only NO/O<sub>2</sub>, indicating that an average V valence state below +5 is established under reaction conditions. A similar behaviour was also observed for V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> (Figure A.6).



**Figure 4.5:** (A) *In-situ-*UV-Vis-DR spectra of V/Ce $_{0.7}$ Zr $_{0.3}$ O $_2$  at 200 °C in air (black) and under NH $_3$ -SCR feed flow (red); B) Difference of absorbance at 700 nm as a function of the O/V molar ratio derived from H $_2$  consumption in a simultaneous TPR/UV-Vis experiment.

The Δabs(700 nm) values in the *in-situ-*UV-Vis-DRS experiments (Figure 4.5A) have been compared with those obtained during a H<sub>2</sub>-TPR experiment in which the reactor has been simultaneously coupled to a fiber optical UV-Vis spectrometer (Figure 4.5B). From these results, the average V valence state established in the catalysts under SCR conditions is derived. From the O/V ratio (Figure 4.5B, derived from the H<sub>2</sub> consumption), corresponding to the Δabs(700 nm) value in the *in-situ-*UV-Vis experiment under SCR-conditions (Figure 4.5A), average V valences of +4.64, +4.62 and +4.90 were estimated for catalysts V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, V/ZrO<sub>2</sub>, and V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, respectively. Although the mean V valence states under working conditions were almost equal for V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, it must be considered that the surface V concentration on ZrO<sub>2</sub> was lower than on Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (Table 4.2). This may be one though not the main reason for its lower activity since the total amount of active V<sup>5+</sup>/V<sup>4+</sup> redox couples is lower on V/ZrO<sub>2</sub>. Due to their higher redox potential, the latter species are assumed to be more active than V4+/V3+ redox couples. 155, 174-176 However, the rather high mean V valence of +4.90 for V/CeO<sub>2</sub> would hardly fit with this explanation since this catalyst was the least active. This suggests that apart from the average steady state V valence and the amount of V sites that can undergo reversible redox cycles, the rate of V reduction and reoxidation may be essential for the catalytic activity.

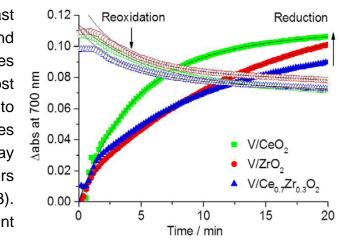
Therefore, this property has been analysed by *in-situ-*UV-Vis-DRS, too. For this purpose,  $\Delta$ abs(700 nm) in catalysts V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> and V/CeO<sub>2</sub> pretreated for 1 h at 275 °C in air flow has been monitored as a function of time after switching to a flow of 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He (reduction) and back to a 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow (reoxidation) (Figure 4.6). Experimental data have been fitted using first-order rate laws (E.q. 4.1 and 4.2), in which C<sub>red</sub> and C<sub>reox</sub> denote the concentration of reduced and reoxidised V sites, C<sup>0</sup> values correspond to the respective concentrations of the starting V species, and k are the rate constants. It should be noted that concentrations are related to the individual  $\Delta$ abs (700 nm) values, yet absolute concentration values cannot be given since this would require the knowledge of absorption coefficients. Two different V reduction and reoxidation processes, a fast and a slow one, had to be assumed to obtain satisfactory fits (Table 4.3).

$$C_{\text{red}} = C_{\text{ox1}}^{0}[1 - \exp(-k_{\text{red1}}.t)] + C_{\text{ox2}}^{0}[1 - \exp(-k_{\text{red2}}.t)]$$
(4.1)

$$C_{\text{reox}} = C_{\text{red1}}^{0}[\exp(-k_{\text{reox1}}.t)] + C_{\text{red2}}^{0}[\exp(-k_{\text{reox2}}.t)]$$
(4.2)

It is anticipated that the fast processes (reflected by  $k_{red2}$  and  $k_{reox2}$ ) are associated with V sites which are exposed on the outermost surface and readily accessible to reactants while slow processes (reflected by  $k_{red1}$  and  $k_{reox1}$ ) may reflect V sites in deeper layers beneath the surface (Table 4.3). From Table 4.3, it is readily evident

that reduction is much faster than reoxidation for all catalysts. This probably explains why a steady state mean V valence state below +5 is established in all catalysts under SCR conditions.



**Figure 4.6:** Difference of absorbance at 700 nm as a function of time for catalysts pretreated at 275 °C in air during reduction in 0,1% NH $_3$ /He and during reoxidation in 5% O $_2$ /He. Experimental data – coloured symbols, black solid lines – kinetic fits using first order rate laws (Eq. 4.1 and 4.2).

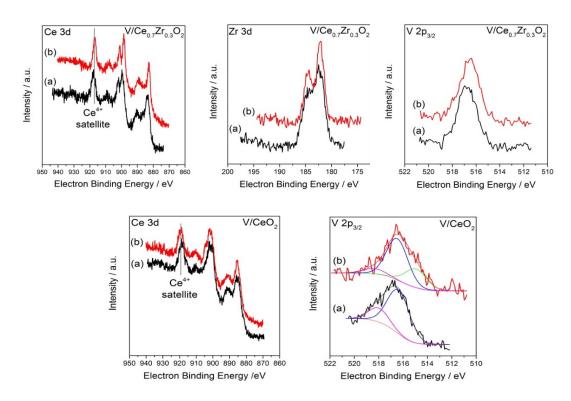
**Table 4.3:** Rate constants of V reduction and reoxidation (k/min<sup>-1</sup>, E.q. 4.1 and 4.2) and mean V valence derived after 20 min under SCR feed flow at 200 °C using simultaneous TPR/UV-Vis calibration curves (see Figure 4.5, Figure 4.6 and Figure A.6).

Sample	V/CeO <sub>2</sub>	V/ZrO <sub>2</sub>	V/Ce <sub>0.7</sub> Zr <sub>0.3</sub> O <sub>2</sub>
$k_{red1}$	0.104	0.070	0.095
$k_{red2}$	0.271	0.960	1.174
$k_{reox1}$	0.003	0.004	0.005
$k_{reox2}$	0.181	0.310	0.319
k <sub>red2</sub> -k <sub>reox2</sub>	0.090	0.650	0.855
Mean V valence	4.90	4.62	4.64

However, while the reduction and reoxidation constants  $k_1$  for the slow subsurface processes are rather similar for all three catalysts, significant differences exist for the constants  $k_2$  reflecting the faster surface processes which might be more relevant for catalysis. The difference in reduction and reoxidation rates  $k_{\text{red2}}$ - $k_{\text{reox2}}$  is almost one order of magnitude smaller for catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub> which may account for the high steady state V valence of +4.90. Remarkably, the absolute values of both  $k_{\text{red2}}$  and  $k_{\text{reox2}}$  are also the smallest among all three catalysts, which points to slow surface V redox cycles. This may be another reason for the low catalytic activity.

*Ex-situ* XPS data did not provide any evidences for the presence of Ce<sup>3+</sup> in the catalysts (*vide supra*). Therefore, the pseudo-*in-situ-*XPS experiments were performed to confirm the formation of Ce<sup>3+</sup> under reaction conditions which was not detected by *ex-situ* XPS due to subsequent reoxidation in ambient atmosphere. In these experiments, catalysts V/Ce<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and V/CeO<sub>2</sub> were pretreated at 200 °C in a flow of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed (0.4% NO, 0.4% NH<sub>3</sub>, 10% O<sub>2</sub>/He) and were then transferred to the analysis chamber without air contact.

The  $Ce^{4+}$  and  $Zr^{4+}$  signals of catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (Figure 4.7) remained unchanged, which clearly indicates that neither  $Ce^{4+}$  nor  $Zr^{4+}$  is reduced under reaction conditions. After pretreatment in air, the V  $2p_{3/2}$  peak was detected at  $E_B = 516.8$  eV being characteristic for a mixture of  $V^{5+}$  and  $V^{4+}$  as described above. However, a minor shift to  $E_B = 516.5$  eV was observed for this peak after the reaction hinting to the formation of a slightly higher amount of  $V^{4+}$ . This agrees pretty well with *in-situ-*UV-Vis-DRS data discussed above in comparison with the presence of a hfs signal of  $VO^{2+}$  detected by *in-situ-*EPR below (Figure 4.8C). The Ce 3d spectrum of sample V/CeO<sub>2</sub> remained, apart from a slight peak narrowing, also almost unchanged, which clearly indicates the presence of only tetravalent Ce.

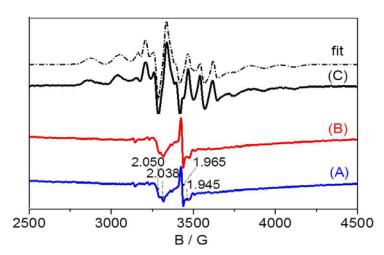


**Figure 4.7:** Pseudo-*in-situ*-XP spectra in the region of the Ce 3d, Zr 3d and V 2p3/2 peaks of catalysts  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  (above) and  $V/CeO_2$  (below) measured at room temperature before (a) and after treatment in a flow of 0.4% NO, 0.4% NH<sub>3</sub>, 10% O<sub>2</sub>/He and transfer to the analysis chamber without contact with the ambient atmosphere (b).

Interestingly, the V 2p<sub>3/2</sub> spectra of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, before and after treatment in the reactant feed, are more complex than that of V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. Next to the main peak at 516.6 eV a small shoulder at higher binding energy appeared at the sample before the treatment. This shoulder around 518 eV can be assigned to V<sup>5+</sup> probably highly dispersed and in close contact with CeO<sub>2</sub>. This shoulder almost disappeared after the treatment, but a new shoulder at 515 eV arose instead, correlating with trivalent V.<sup>151</sup> This is markedly lower than in catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and suggests the partial formation of V<sup>3+</sup> under SCR conditions on pure CeO<sub>2</sub>. This may be another reason for the low activity of catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub>. In summary, these XPS results suggest that the valence states of Ce and Zr are not affected by the SCR in contrast to V which shows some changes after the reactive treatment.

Additional information about the structure and behaviour of V sites in the catalysts has been obtained by *in-situ-EPR* spectroscopy. In Figure 4.8, EPR spectra are exemplarily shown for the most active catalyst  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  (for spectra of the other catalysts see Figure A.8). After pretreatment in  $O_2$  and  $NO/O_2$ , no  $V^{4+}$  species were exhibited. The signals in spectra (A) and (B) originate from species already present in the support and have been discussed above (compared to Figure 4.4). However, upon switching to the total SCR feed flow, the characteristic hfs signal of  $VO^{2+}$  appeared (Figure 4.8C). Spin-Hamiltonian parameters of this signal obtained by simulation of spectrum c are summarised in Table 4.4. To get excellent fits, a broad background signal with  $g_{iso} = 1.963$  had to be superimposed in each fit which represents interacting  $VO^{2+}$  species but is not listed in Table 4.4.

It has to be recalled that EPR spectroscopy detects  $VO^{2+}$ only species with tetravalent ٧. However, these species can serve as monitors for structural differences of the corresponding VO<sup>3+</sup> species from which they are formed by reduction. parameters in Table 4.4 can be used to derive information on supportstructural dependent differences of the V sites in the three catalysts. 162, 177



**Figure 4.8:** *In-situ* EPR spectra of sample  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  recorded at room temperature after A) 1 h pretreatment in  $O_2$  flow at 400 °C, B) 30 min exposure to 0.1% NO, 5%  $O_2/He$  and C) 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow (spectrum B subtracted). The dashed line shows the spectrum fitted with spin Hamiltonian parameters in Table 4.4.

Thus, the parallel component of the hyperfine coupling tensor  $A_{\parallel}$  is a measure of the strength of the V=O bond. The higher this value, the shorter is this bond. The ratio  $\Delta g_{\parallel}/\Delta g_{\perp}$  with  $\Delta g_{\parallel}=g_{\parallel}$  -  $g_{e}$  and  $\Delta g_{\perp}=g_{\perp}$  -  $g_{e}$  ( $g_{e}=2.0023$ ) characterizes the total axial distortion. The higher this ratio, the shorter is the V=O bond and the longer are the V-O bonds in the equatorial plane of the VO²+ site. The so-called in-plane delocalisation coefficient  $\beta_{2}^{*\,2}$  (E.q. 4.3, with P = 184.5 G being the strength of the electron-nuclear dipole-dipole interaction for the free V⁴+ ion¹¹/8) reflects the delocalisation of the unpaired electron of V⁴+ towards the ligands in the equatorial plane of the VO²+ species. It is a measure of the degree of covalence of the V-O bonds. For a purely ionic VO²+ species, this coefficient is equal to one. Increasing electron delocalisation towards the equatorial O ligands lowers  $\beta_{2}^{*\,2}$  and reflects the rising covalent character of the basal V-ligand bonds. The shorter is the shorter in the shorter in the shorter is equal to the shorter in the shorter is equal to one. Increasing electron delocalisation towards the equatorial O ligands lowers  $\beta_{2}^{*\,2}$  and reflects the rising covalent character of the basal V-ligand bonds.

**Table 4.4:** Spin-Hamiltonian parameters derived by simulation of difference spectra (NO/NH<sub>3</sub>/O<sub>2</sub>)-(NO/O<sub>2</sub>) (Figure 4.8 and A.8).

Sample	gu	g⊥	A <sub>  </sub> (G)	A <sub>⊥</sub> (G)	Δg <sub>II</sub> /Δg <sub>⊥</sub>	<b>β</b> * <sub>2</sub> <sup>2</sup>
V/CeO <sub>2</sub>	1.922	1.978	182.5	64.0	3.30	0.83
$V/ZrO_2$	1.922	1.979	189.5	65.5	3.30	0.87
$V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$	A) 1.930 B)* 1.924	1.970 1.978	175.0 185.5	59.0 64.0	2.24 3.23	0.80 0.85

<sup>\*</sup> amounts to ≈ 20% of all single V<sup>4+</sup> species

$$\beta_2^{*2} = \left(\frac{7}{6}\right) \Delta g_{||} - \left(\frac{5}{12}\right) \Delta g_{\perp} - \left(\frac{7}{6}\right) \left[\frac{A_{||} - A_{\perp}}{P}\right]$$
(4.3)

As can be seen from Table 4.4, the hfs spectrum of catalysts V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> and V/CeO<sub>2</sub> could be fitted with one single VO<sup>2+</sup> site while two different VO<sup>2+</sup> species A and B had to be assumed for V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. The spin Hamiltonian parameters of the single VO<sup>2+</sup> sites supported on the pure ZrO<sub>2</sub> and CeO<sub>2</sub> oxides are rather similar to each other and to site B on the mixed oxide. In contrast, VO<sup>2+</sup> site A on Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> differs significantly in its structure. The smaller A<sub>||</sub> and  $\Delta g_{||}/\Delta g_{\perp}$  values suggest that this species is less distorted. Its in-plane delocalisation coefficient  $\beta_2^*$  is slightly lower compared to values of the other VO<sup>2+</sup> species which may indicate a somewhat more covalent and more efficient bonding to the support via V-O-M bridges (M = Zr, Ce). Since V sites A were exclusively observed in the mixed oxide support, we tentatively assign them to V sites incorporated in -O-Ce-O-V(=O)-O-Zr-O- surface moieties. Presumably, this attachment is responsible for the fast redox behaviour evidenced by UV-Vis-DRS (Figure 4.6, Table 4.3).

### 4.4. Conclusions

Supported V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts with x = 0.1-0.3 and a vanadia loading of 5 wt.% revealed to be promising catalysts for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO, reaching almost 100% of both, NO conversion and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity at 220 °C with substantially no deactivation during at least 190 hours and under a space velocity of 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>, which is markedly higher than the state of the art. No undesired formation of N<sub>2</sub>O was observed. In contrast, when the pure oxides CeO2 or ZrO2 were used as supports instead of the binary Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> phases, the resulting catalysts were markedly less active. This may be explained by significant differences in the nature of the VO<sub>x</sub> species which have been shown to participate as active sites in reversible redox cycles under reaction conditions, in which they shuttled between V<sup>5+</sup> and V<sup>4+</sup> (detected by *in-situ-EPR*) while Ce<sup>4+</sup> and Zr<sup>4+</sup> did obviously not change their valence states (confirmed by pseudo-in-situ-XPS). All catalysts were dominated by more or less polymerised VO<sub>4+x</sub> species, whereby the extent of polymerization seems to be slightly higher on the binary mixed oxide supports and pure CeO<sub>2</sub> compared to pure ZrO<sub>2</sub>. In the latter case, significant amounts of VO<sup>2+</sup> species were incorporated into the bulk of the support, most probably on Zr<sup>4+</sup> lattice positions, where they might not be accessible by reactants. This is regarded as a primary reason for the lower activity of V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, which contain fewer V sites on the surface than catalysts based on pure CeO<sub>2</sub> and Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. In contrast to V/ZrO<sub>2</sub>, the even lower activity of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> is supposed to have other reasons since the surface V/Ce ratio was by a factor of 2 higher than the surface V/Zr ratio. In this catalyst, the rates of reduction and reoxidation of VO<sub>x</sub> surface sites were by far the lowest compared to the other catalysts. Since efficient and reversible reduction/reoxidation cycles are essential for catalysts working via a Mars-van Krevelen mechanism (which has been shown to be the case for ceria supported  $VO_x$ ), 180-181 such slow periods may be a primary reason for the low activity of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>. Moreover, pseudo-in-situ-XPS data suggest that a significant part of the surface V sites may be reduced to inactive V<sup>3+</sup> species under SCR conditions. For the most active catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, reduction and reoxidation of surface VO<sub>x</sub> sites were fastest. Moreover, EPR data suggest an efficient attachment of these VO<sub>x</sub> sites to the support surface, probably within -O-Ce-O-V(=O)-O-Zr-Osurface moieties, which themselves may support the redox behaviour of the V sites.

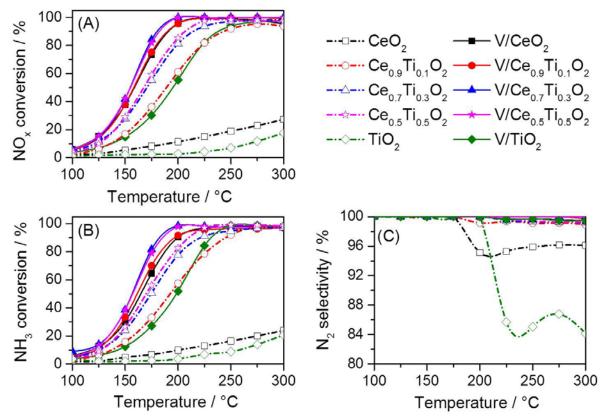
## 5. V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts

The previous chapter showed that incorporation of Zr into ceria creates efficient supports for V-based NH3-SCR catalysts with improved redox behaviour of vanadium active sites due to the formation of special-O-Ce-O-V(=O)-O-Zr-Osurface moieties. Motivated by these results, mixed oxide supports containing ceria in junction with a more redox-active co-component such as titania are expected to be even more active catalysts for low-temperature SCR of NO.182 Indeed, such systems have been recognised as being promising in a few recent papers. Lian<sup>71</sup> prepared a 3% V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/CeTiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst for deNO<sub>x</sub> and achieved 90% of NO<sub>x</sub> conversion at 200 °C, yet only at a GHSV of 50,000 h<sup>-1</sup>. At higher GHSV values of 128,000 h<sup>-1</sup> and 100,000 h<sup>-1</sup>, a higher temperature of 250-300 °C is required to obtain almost full NOx conversion over 1%  $V_2O_5$  – 5%  $CeO_2/TiO_2$  and 7%  $V_2O_5$  – 20% CeO<sub>2</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts.<sup>29, 183</sup> Thus, a series of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts with different Ce/Ti ratios has been prepared and analysed in NH3-SCR at low temperature with respect to the catalytic behaviour (section 5.1) and the influence of titania on structure, surface and redox properties of supports and catalysts as well as on structure-performance relationships (section 5.2).

## 5.1. Catalytic performance of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub>

Figure 5.1 illustrates the impact of temperature on  $NO_x$ ,  $NH_3$  conversion, and  $N_2$  selectivity for all catalysts in comparison to the corresponding bare supports. It can be clearly seen that, apart from pure  $CeO_2$  and  $TiO_2$ , even the  $Ce_xTi_{1-x}O_2$  supports exhibited significant activity which raised upon replacement of about one third of the Ce sites by Ti and did not change much upon further increasing the Ti content (compared  $Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$  and  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ ), reaching complete NO and  $NH_3$  conversion in the range between 225 °C to 300 °C. The performance of the corresponding supported vanadia catalysts was significantly higher than that of the pure supports. The best  $V/Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  catalysts already reached full conversion slightly below 200 °C.

To optimise the V loading, apart from catalysts with 5%  $V_2O_5$ , samples with 3 and 7%  $V_2O_5$  deposited on the most active support  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  have also prepared. Moreover, a commercial 2%  $V_2O_5/8\%$  WO<sub>3</sub>-TiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst has been tested for comparison. In all cases, the catalytic performance was lower than that of the best 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  catalyst (Figure A.9A). Therefore, these samples are not included in further studies described below. It should be mentioned that an optimum loading of 5%  $V_2O_5$  has been identified, too, in chapter 4 for  $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$  catalysts, which is also in agreement with the observations of Li *et al.*<sup>12</sup>

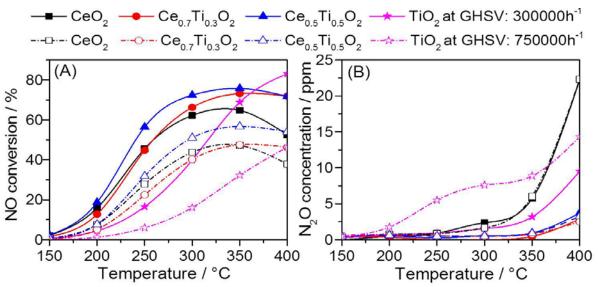


**Figure 5.1:** NO (A), NH<sub>3</sub> (B) conversion, and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity (C) over pure  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  supports (open symbols, dashed lines) and respective V/ $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts (filled symbols, solid lines) as a function of temperature. Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He, GHSV = 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>.

Interestingly, the gain in catalytic activity upon vanadia deposition increases in the same order as activity improvement of V-free supports: TiO<sub>2</sub> < CeO<sub>2</sub> << Ce<sub>0.9</sub>Ti<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2</sub> < Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> ≈ Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. This result indicates that the activity of supported vanadia catalysts strongly depends on the properties of supports. On the first glance, one could assume that this behaviour is related to an increase of the specific surface area since the S<sub>BET</sub> values followed the same trend (see Table 5.1 below). However, surface areas are most probably not a major factor governing catalytic activity. This is obvious from comparing NO conversions of two 5% V/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by the same synthesis procedure but with TiO<sub>2</sub> supports of very different surface area ( $S_{BET} = 18.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$  and  $S_{BET} = 350 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ , Figure A.9B). The two catalysts exhibited almost the same activity despite the huge difference in surface area. A similar observation was also made by Wachs et al. 184 in the investigation of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over a series of supported vanadia catalysts. In this work, the catalytic performance decreased in the order V/TiO<sub>2</sub> > V/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> > V/SiO<sub>2</sub> although the BET surface area of the supports increased in the reverse order TiO<sub>2</sub> (50 m<sup>2</sup>/g) < Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> (180 m<sup>2</sup>/g) < SiO<sub>2</sub> (300 m<sup>2</sup>/g). Wachs et al. anticipated that it is the interface between the deposited vanadia and the support rather than the BET surface area of the latter which is crucial for catalytic activity since this might govern the redox behaviour of the catalysts. Obviously, the same is true for the catalysts studied in this thesis.

As expected from the almost equal slope of the NO and  $NH_3$  conversion curves,  $N_2$  selectivity was close to 100% for all catalysts, except for the bare  $CeO_2$  and  $TiO_2$ . In the case of latter,  $N_2$  selectivity was slightly lower due to the formation of some  $N_2O$ , which did not occur regarding V-containing catalysts.

For practical applications in diesel or lean-burn engines, the volume of the catalysts should be as small as possible since catalytic converters have a limited volume only. This requires that the catalysts must enable high conversions even at short contact times. Therefore, further efforts were conducted to investigate the effect of GHSV on the catalytic behaviour of the V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts. As illustrated in Figure 5.2, the NO conversion over all catalysts decreased significantly when the GHSV is raised from 70,000 to 300,000 h<sup>-1</sup> and further to 750,000 h<sup>-1</sup> in the whole temperature range (compared Figure 5.1A to Figure 5.2A). However, the best catalyst (V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) was still remarkably active below 300 °C with X(NO)  $\approx$  70% at GHSV = 300,000 h<sup>-1</sup> and X(NO)  $\approx$  50% at 750,000 h<sup>-1</sup>.



**Figure 5.2:** NO conversion (A) and  $N_2O$  concentration (B) over V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts (x = 0, 0.3, 0.5 and 1) at a GHSV of 300,000 h<sup>-1</sup> (filled symbols, solid lines) and 750,000 h<sup>-1</sup> (open symbols, dashed lines) as a function of temperature. Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He.

Moreover, the undesired formation of  $N_2O$  remained negligible over the whole temperature range with the best mixed oxide catalysts  $V/Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , while that became significant in the case of  $V/TiO_2$  and  $V/CeO_2$  particularly at higher temperatures (Figure 5.2B). This demonstrates that incorporation of titanium into ceria does not only help to retain high activity but also

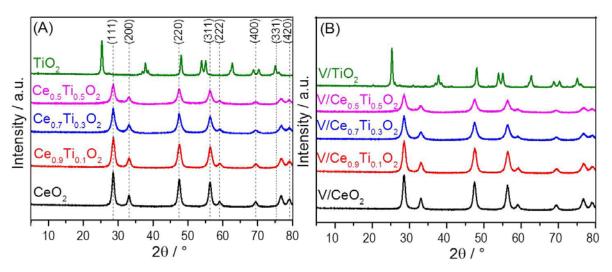
high  $N_2$  selectivity, which is impressed as a promising basis for further catalyst optimisation.

# 5.2. Effect of Ti on the structure and redox properties of $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ catalysts

In order to clarify the beneficial role of Ti for the performance of  $V/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts in  $NH_3$ -SCR, a comprehensive characterization study has been conducted. The following description of results in this section is, however, mainly restricted to the best  $VO_x/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  catalyst in comparison to  $V/CeO_2$  and  $V/TiO_2$ .

## 5.2.1. Physicochemical properties of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts

The XRD powder patterns in Figure 5.3A indicate that pristine  $TiO_2$  exclusively exhibited anatase phase while  $CeO_2$  obeyed the cubic fluorite structure. The latter also persisted upon incorporation of Ti, yet all reflections became broader with rising Ti content (Figure 5.3A). These effects indicate a decrease in crystallite size (Table 5.1) and/or higher lattice disorder and confirm the formation of solid solutions  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ . <sup>87, 146</sup> These results are explained by the replacement of  $Ce^{4+}$  (97 pm) in the fluorite structure by smaller  $Ti^{4+}$  ions (74 pm). The XRD patterns of the corresponding V-containing mixed oxide catalysts (Figure 5.3B) did not contain any additional reflections, pointing to highly dispersed and/or amorphous vanadium oxide species on the surface of the supports.



**Figure 5.3:** X-ray diffraction patterns of pure supports  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (A) and 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts (B).

As summarised in Table 5.1, BET surface areas and pore volumes were significantly enhanced upon incorporation of Ti into CeO<sub>2</sub>. The highest BET of 113.5 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup> was observed for Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. These values did not change much upon

deposition of vanadia, indicating that pore blockage is negligible. The pore size distribution of all supports and catalysts did not differ much and was in the range of 3 to 7 nm in good accordance with previous reports.<sup>186</sup>

**Table 5.1:** Crystallite size, specific surface area and pore volume, band gap energy of supports and catalysts.

Sample	Mean crystallite size (nm) <sup>[a]</sup>	Surface area (m² g <sup>-1</sup> )	Pore volume (cm³ g <sup>-1</sup> )	Average pore size (nm)	Band gap energy (eV) <sup>[b]</sup>
CeO <sub>2</sub>	10.8	61.2	0.060	3.16	2.72
$Ce_{0.9}Ti_{0.1}O_2$	10.0	94.9	0.188	6.54	2.86
$Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$	8.7	91.1	0.134	4.74	2.66
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	8.3	113.5	0.169	4.44	2.70
TiO <sub>2</sub>	24.0	20.1	0.025	3.06	2.90
V/ CeO <sub>2</sub>	10.8	45.4	0.053	3.63	2.25
$V/Ce_{0.9}Ti_{0.1}O_2$	10.5	73.2	0.162	7.05	2.65
$V/Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$	8.6	77.2	0.128	5.10	2.60
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	6.2	119.0	0.157	4.10	2.57
V/TiO <sub>2</sub>	23.0	18.6	0.025	3.64	2.11

a derived by the Scherrer E.g. from XRD data, b results from UV-Vis -DRS

Table 5.2 summarises the surface composition and valence states derived from XPS measurements. The corresponding spectra are shown in the appendix (Figure A.10). The Ti 2p  $E_B$  values of both catalysts V/TiO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> after oxidative pretreatment correspond to Ti<sup>4+</sup> states (459.1 – 458.8 eV). Moreover, samples V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> consisted of exclusively Ce<sup>4+</sup>, indicated by main peaks at 919 eV and 901 eV. Any peaks between 880 and 881 eV characteristic for Ce<sup>3+</sup> was not found. The binding energies (E<sub>B</sub>) of the O 1s peaks were very similar with that known for CeO<sub>2</sub>, TiO<sub>2</sub>, and their solid solutions. Sample V/TiO<sub>2</sub> exhibited a V 2p<sub>3/2</sub> peak at about E<sub>B</sub> = 517.2 eV being characteristic for V<sup>5+</sup>, 148, 151, 155</sup> together with a shoulder at E<sub>B</sub> = 518.4 eV. The latter may be ascribed to highly dispersed VO<sub>x</sub> species while the main peak around E<sub>B</sub> ≈ 517 eV might arise from larger V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> nanocrystals. Since the surface composition and valence states derived from the appendix of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the surface of the surface of the properties of the proper

The presence of  $V_2O_5$  nanocrystals has been evidenced in this sample by Raman spectra discussed below. In both samples V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, only one peak at 517.0-516.9 eV was observed, though in the V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst, VO<sub>x</sub> dispersion was highest and no V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> nanocrystals were found (*vide infra*). Possibly, the peak at 518.4 eV in V/TiO<sub>2</sub> originates from few V single sites persisting besides

the dominating tridimensional  $V_2O_5$  clusters and nanoparticles, while the shift to lower  $E_B$  in  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  resulted from abundant small  $V_xO_y$  clusters. In summary, all surface metal ions were in their highest valence state after oxidative pretreatment.

**Table 5.2:** XPS binding energies (eV) and surface atomic ratios obtained after treatment in air and SCR feed without contact to the ambient atmosphere.

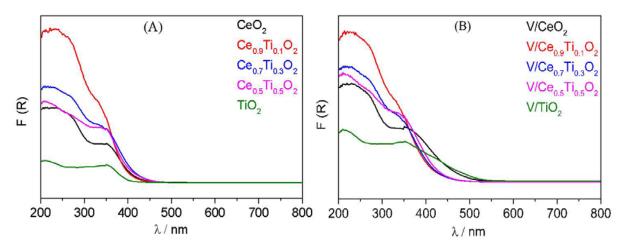
Sample		Binding	Binding energy (eV)				Atomic ratio	
		O 1s	Ti 2p	V 2p <sub>3/2</sub>	Ce 3d	Ce/Ti	V/(Ce+Ti)	
V/CeO <sub>2</sub>	air	528.9	-	517.0	885.5	-	0.52	
	SCR	529.0	-	516.2	885.5 882.5	-	0.44	
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	air	529.4	458.8	516.9	884.8	1.18	0.27	
	SCR	529.4	458.9	516.9	884.8	1.51	0.20	
V/TiO <sub>2</sub>	air	530.2	459.1	517.2 518.4	-	-	0.53	
	SCR	530.1	458.4	517.2	-	-	0.41	

The surface V/(Ce + Ti) ratios were equal to V supported on  $TiO_2$  and  $CeO_2$ , being almost twice as high as on the mixed oxide support (Table 5.2). A possible explanation may be the much higher BET surface area of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  which could lead to a lower V surface concentration at the same total  $V_2O_5$  content of 5 wt.%, despite a greater dispersion of the  $VO_x$  sites.

EPR spectra of fresh catalysts were almost alike with those of the bare supports, exhibiting only weak signals of paramagnetic oxygen defects such as  $O^{\bullet}$  and/or  $O_2^{\bullet}$  species. An exception was V/TiO<sub>2</sub>, in which a broad signal of magnetically interacting VO<sup>2+</sup> species was observed around g = 1.963 (Figure A.11). Since VO<sub>x</sub> clusters might dominate in V/TiO<sub>2</sub>, probably this signal resulted from partially reduced V sites in subsurface regions of these agglomerates, since, according to XPS results (Table 5.2), the surface of this catalyst exposed V<sup>5+</sup> only.

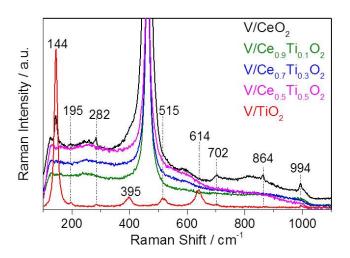
As mentioned in chapter 4, UV-Vis-DRS is another useful method to provide information on the structure of  $VO_x$  species in the catalysts. However, in this case, the wavelength range below 400 nm was superimposed by LMCT transitions of  $Ce^{4+}$  and  $Ti^{4+}$  (Figure 5.4A), it is not possible to derive reliable conclusions about the coordination of  $V^{5+}$  single sites since the LMCT transitions of which fell into this range, too. Nevertheless, from the position of the absorption edge above 400 nm, at least qualitative information can be obtained about the extent of  $VO_x$  agglomeration, since it has been demonstrated that the edge energy derived from UV-Vis-DRS

(Table 5.1, Figure A.12) is related to the number of V-O-V bridges. For both samples V/TiO<sub>2</sub> and V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, the lowest band gap energies  $E_g = 2.11$  and 2.25 eV were observed, consistent with a rather low VO<sub>x</sub> dispersion. In contrast, higher and similar  $E_g$  values of 2.57-2.65 eV have been derived for V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts, suggesting the prevalence of highly dispersed VO<sub>x</sub> sites on the surfaces of the mixed oxide supports. This is in accordance with Raman data discussed below and with EPR results described above.



**Figure 5.4:** UV-Vis-DR spectra of (A) bare supports and (B) 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) catalysts.

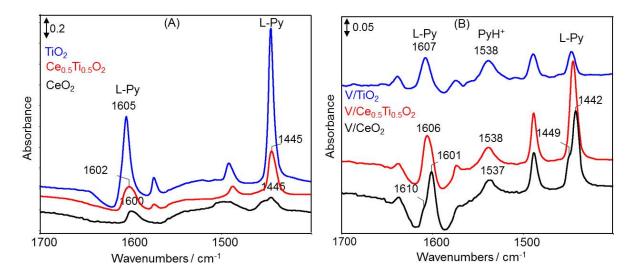
These results are also supported by Raman spectra in Figure 5.5, in which some weak bands of (XRDsilent) nanocrystalline V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> at 145, 195, 282, 702, 864, and 994 cm<sup>-1</sup>, 187, 192 besides the typical bands of ceria at 463 cm<sup>-1</sup>, 187-188 and of anatase at 144, 395, 515, and 614 cm<sup>-1</sup>, respectively were observed over catalysts V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/TiO<sub>2</sub>. <sup>187, 193</sup> The V/Ce<sub>1-</sub> <sub>x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts exhibited only the band of cubic ceria at 463 cm<sup>-1</sup>. yet with lower intensity compared that of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> due



**Figure 5.5:** Raman spectra of the catalysts  $V/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (x = 0-1).

decreasing crystallite size and/or increasing structural disorder with rising Ti content (Table 5.1). No Raman bands of  $V_2O_5$  nanocrystals were detected in these catalysts, indicating that the incorporation of titanium into ceria enhanced the dispersion of deposited  $VO_x$  surface sites.

Pyridine adsorption studied by FTIR spectroscopy has been conducted for further investigation of the acidity of supports and catalysts at a temperature of 200 °C being relevant for catalytic activity (Figure 5.6). All samples showed bands at 1608-1599 and 1445-1442 cm<sup>-1</sup> which can be assigned to pyridine coordinated to Lewis acid sites (L-Py). 194-195 It has been proposed that the position of the v(8a) vibration in the range between 1590 and 1630 cm<sup>-1</sup> depends on the strength of Lewis sites. 116 The more these bands are shifted to higher wavenumbers, the stronger are the corresponding Lewis sites. Inspection of Figure 5.6A and 5.6B shows that the Lewis sites of bare TiO<sub>2</sub> and V/TiO<sub>2</sub> give rise to bands at almost the same position (1605 and 1607 cm<sup>-1</sup>), suggesting similar Lewis strength of Ti<sup>4+</sup> and V<sup>5+</sup> sites. In comparison, Ce<sup>4+</sup> might be a weaker Lewis site as supported by the shift to lower wavenumbers in the bare CeO<sub>2</sub> support (1600 cm<sup>-1</sup>) and the V/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalyst (1601 cm<sup>-1</sup>). 196 In the case of mixed oxide support Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and the corresponding V-catalyst, this band is located at an intermediate position, probably due to the superposition of Lewis sites related to Ce<sup>4+</sup>, Ti<sup>4+</sup>, and V<sup>5+</sup>.



**Figure 5.6:** FTIR spectra of adsorbed pyridine on bare supports  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (x = 0; 0.5; 1) (A) and supported vanadium catalysts V/ $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (B) recorded after evacuation at 200 °C.

Furthermore, the relative amount of Lewis sites reflected by the intensity of the L-Py band at  $1445 \text{ cm}^{-1}$  (Figure 5.6,  $I_{\text{Lewis}}$  in Table A.1) increased in the order  $\text{CeO}_2 < \text{Ce}_{0.5}\text{Ti}_{0.5}\text{O}_2 << \text{TiO}_2$ , indicating that incorporation of Ti into ceria resulted in a higher concentration of Lewis sites over  $\text{Ce}_{1-x}\text{Ti}_x\text{O}_2$  supports. In the V-containing catalysts, the amount of Lewis sites decreased in the order  $\text{V/Ce}_{0.5}\text{Ti}_{0.5}\text{O}_2 > \text{V/CeO}_2 > \text{V/TiO}_2$ . The same trend was observed for the catalytic activity of the V-containing catalysts as well as for the pure Ce-containing supports (Figure 5.1). Thus, Lewis acidity may be beneficial for the SCR reaction, though it is not the primary factor since pure  $\text{TiO}_2$  with the highest Lewis acidity exhibited the lowest catalytic activity. Interestingly, normalisation of the band area of the Lewis sites at  $1445 \text{ cm}^{-1}$  led to a

different order for the V-catalysts, which is not correlated with the trend in catalytic activity:  $V/CeO_2 > V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2 \approx V/TiO_2$ . This assumption again supports the conclusion proposed above that surface areas are most probably not a major factor governing catalytic activity.

It has been reported that bands at 1537 and 1635 cm $^{-1}$  are related to PyH $^+$  ions, i. e. to pyridine adsorbed on Brønsted sites. $^{116,\ 197}$  As illustrated in Figure 5.6, these weak bands were only observed in V-containing catalysts, probably, originated from V-OH groups. These bands were of almost equal intensity for all catalysts and were not consistent with observed differences in the catalytic behaviour, suggesting that Brønsted sites might not play a significant role in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO<sub>x</sub> over these catalysts.

As explained in Section 2.4.3, reducibility may be an important catalyst property anticipating that NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR involves a Mars-van-Krevelen redox cycle.<sup>6, 118</sup> Therefore, selected catalysts and the corresponding bare supports were also analysed by H<sub>2</sub>-TPR. However, as evident from Figure A.13, these results might be of rather limited relevance since measurable reduction under TPR conditions started only above 350 °C while the catalysts showed high activity already well below 200 °C. Therefore, the results obtained from *in-situ* spectroscopy, particularly those of operando EPR and in-situ-XPS described below, are certainly more relevant for assessing the redox properties of the catalysts during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR, since they have been obtained under conditions very close or even identical to that of the catalytic reaction. Nevertheless, the TPR findings seem to be somehow in line with the observed trend in catalytic activity. The least active bare TiO<sub>2</sub> support showed negligible reducibility, followed by bare CeO<sub>2</sub>. In the case of CeO<sub>2</sub>, a weak broad signal with a maximum at 490 °C was seen, which can be assigned to the consumption of the surface capping oxygen of CeO<sub>2</sub>, while above 600 °C, reduction of bulk started. 186

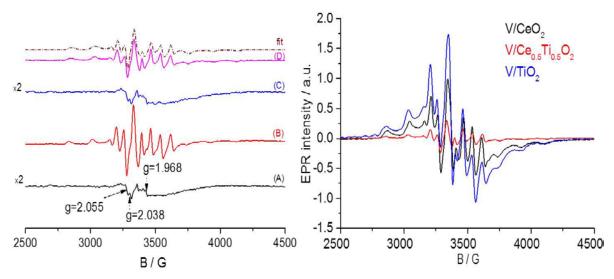
Incorporation of Ti into ceria enhanced reducibility of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  reflected by higher  $H_2$  uptake (Table A.2) and a shift of the peak maximum to lower temperature. Interestingly, a weak peak appeared already at about 225 °C in this sample, which can be assigned to the reduction of Ce tightly bound to Ti species. This could explain why the bare  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  support was markedly more active than bare  $CeO_2$  and  $TiO_2$  (Figure 5.1). The peak maximum of the least active  $V/TiO_2$  catalyst fell at significantly lower temperature compared to the more active samples  $V/CeO_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , and this catalyst also showed the highest percentage of reduced V species under  $V/CeO_2$  and  $V/CeO_3$  is markedly more reduced below. EPR and XPS results indicate that  $V/CeO_2$  is markedly more reduced than  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  under  $V/CeO_3$  conditions. This effect, which is discussed regarding its relevance for catalytic activity below, is hardly reflected by

TPR results, illustrating the limited usefulness of this method for the present catalytic system again.

## 5.2.2. Structure and redox behaviour of $VO_x$ species visualised by *operando* EPR and pseudo-*in-situ-*XPS

Operando EPR spectra after subsequent treatment in different gas flows are exemplarily illustrated for the most active catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> in Figure 5.7 (for the spectra of the others and results of the simultaneous mass spectrometric analysis of the effluent gas stream see Figure A.14 and A.15). After oxidative pretreatment, only weak signals tentatively attributed to paramagnetic oxygen defects in the support were observed (compare Figure A.11). Treatment in NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow gave rise to the characteristic signal of VO<sup>2+</sup> with hyperfine structure (hfs) from the coupling of the single electron spin of  $V^{4+}$  (d<sup>1</sup>, S =  $\frac{1}{2}$ ) with the nuclear spin of V (I = 7/2, 100% natural abundance), indicating that  $V^{5+}$  is partially reduced in the presence of NH<sub>3</sub>. This signal completely disappeared when the catalyst was subsequently exposed to a flow of 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He (Figure 5.7C), pointing to reoxidation of reduced vanadyl species. Afterwards, upon switching to the total SCR feed flow, the hfs signal of VO<sup>2+</sup> reappeared, yet with lower intensity, suggesting that an equilibrium V valence state is established under reaction conditions. Interestingly, the total EPR intensity of the most active V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst under SCR conditions was significantly lower compared to that of the less active V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts (Figure 5.7, right). This result indicates the highest equilibrium concentration of V<sup>5+</sup> in the active state for the most active catalyst.

As shown previously for the V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> system in chapter 4,<sup>145</sup> spin Hamiltonian parameters of the EPR spectra under SCR feed provide valuable information about the location and structure of single V<sup>4+</sup>=O sites, being also considered as emblematic of corresponding EPR-silent V<sup>5+</sup> species from which they have been formed by reduction.<sup>177, 198</sup> Thus, A<sub>||</sub> increases when the V=O bond shortens,  $\Delta g_{\parallel}/\Delta g_{\perp}$  (with  $\Delta g_{\parallel} = g_{\parallel}$  -  $g_e$ ,  $\Delta g_{\perp} = g_{\perp}$  -  $g_e$ ,  $g_e = 2.0023$ ) increases with rising axial distortion, and the calculated coefficient  $\beta^*_{\ 2}$  (E.q. 4.3, with P = 184.5 G being the strength of the electron-nuclear dipole-dipole interaction for the free V<sup>4+</sup> ion)<sup>199</sup> is an indication of the degree of covalence of the V-O bonds. This coefficient is unity for a pure VO<sup>2+</sup> cation and decreases with increasing covalent character.<sup>177, 179</sup>



**Figure 5.7:** Left: *Operando* EPR spectra of sample V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> recorded at 20 °C after (A) 1 h pretreatment in O<sub>2</sub> flow at 300 °C, (B) 30 min exposure to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/Ar (C) 30 min exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/Ar and (D) 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow (spectrum c subtracted, dashed line shows spectrum fitted with spin Hamiltonian parameters in Table 5.3); Right: Comparison of spectra (D) for V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and V/TiO<sub>2</sub>.

For all catalysts, two hfs signals A and B for different single VO<sup>2+</sup> species and a broad isotropic singlet C for magnetically interacting VO<sup>2+</sup> species were required to obtain satisfactory fits of the experimental spectra (Table 5.3, Figure 5.7 and A.14). First of all, it can be clearly seen that the contribution of the broad singlet C decreased in the order V/TiO<sub>2</sub> > V/CeO<sub>2</sub> > V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, which agrees well with the dispersion of VO<sub>x</sub> sites being highest for the catalyst with the mixed oxide support. Moreover, the similarity of the parameters of the single VO<sup>2+</sup> sites A suggests that these species might have a similar environment in all three catalysts. Possibly, they are located more in subsurface regions of the V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> agglomerates without direct contact to the surface of support, while sites B may be rather sited on the support interface. Remarkably, the in-plane delocalisation coefficient  $\beta^*_{\,2}{}^2$  of VO<sup>2+</sup> sites B on the mixed oxide support Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> was significantly lower than the respective values of those on pure CeO<sub>2</sub> and TiO<sub>2</sub>, indicating that the former are more covalent and, thus more effectively bound to the support.

A similar though the less significant effect was also found for the best catalyst V/Ce $_{0.7}$ Zr $_{0.3}$ O $_2$  from the V/Ce $_{1-x}$ Zr $_x$ O $_2$  series in the previous chapter. In analogy to these results, it can be proposed that the V sites B in catalyst V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.5}$ O $_2$  may be part of -O-Ce-O-V(=O)-O-Ti-O- surface moieties. This confinement could facilitate electron transfer between the V $^{n+}$ =O site and the support and, thus, promote redox activity of these sites. It should be mentioned that the best catalyst for the V/Ce $_{1-x}$ Ti $_x$ O $_2$  series is more active than the corresponding catalyst from the V/Ce $_{1-x}$ Zr $_x$ O $_2$  series might be due to the higher redox potential of Ti compared to Zr.  $^{200}$ 

**Table 5.3:** Spin-Hamiltonian parameters derived by simulation of the difference EPR spectrum (NO/NH<sub>3</sub>/O<sub>2</sub>)-(NO/O<sub>2</sub>) of V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts.

	V species	g∥	g⊥	A <sub>  </sub> / G	A⊥/ G	∆g <sub>  </sub> /∆g <sub>⊥</sub>	$\beta_2^{*2}$	I <sub>rel</sub> / %
V/CeO <sub>2</sub>	а	1.922	1.976	185.4	62.6	3.05	0.859	19
	b	1.933	1.967	175.7	55.8	1.96	0.824	24
	С	1.963		-	-	-	-	57
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	а	1.924	1.977	180.0	63.5	3.14	0.818	35
	b	1.933	1.964	182.5	77.3	1.81	0.730	38
	С	1.963		-	-	-	-	27
\//T:O	а	1.927	1.979	179.9	63.4	3.16	0.814	10
V/TiO <sub>2</sub>	b	1.938	1.971	178.3	52.5	2.05	0.857	11
	С	1.963		-	-	-	-	79

Since EPR can only detect  $V^{4+}$  at temperatures  $\geq$  20 °C, pseudo-*in-situ*-XPS experiments have been carried out after treatment of the catalysts in a reaction chamber attached to the spectrometer to further analyse the behaviour of  $Ce^{n+}$  and  $Ti^{n+}$  in addition to  $V^{n+}$ .

As discussed above, all surface metal ions were in their highest valence state after oxidative pretreatment (Section 5.2.1, Table 5.2). After treatment in SCR feed, the V  $2p_{3/2}$  signal of the most active catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> remained almost at the same position (516.9 eV) indicating that the majority of the surface V species stays pentavalent. In contrast, this peak shifted to lower binding energy after SCR in sample V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, and in catalyst V/TiO<sub>2</sub> the shoulder at 518.4 eV vanished. This points, in agreement with *operando* EPR data, to a partial reduction of V<sup>5+</sup> to V<sup>4+</sup> (Table 5.3). This effect is hardly detectable for the most active catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> which is also in accordance with the much smaller VO<sup>2+</sup> EPR signal intensity of this catalyst after SCR treatment in comparison to that of V/TiO<sub>2</sub> and V/CeO<sub>2</sub> (Figure 5.7, right).

The Ti 2p binding energies were between 458.4 and 459.1 eV in both Ti-containing catalysts and did not change after SCR treatment, indicating that Ti remains essentially tetravalent. Similar behaviour was observed for cerium in the mixed oxide support of  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ . In contrast, a partial reduction of  $Ce^{4+}$  to  $Ce^{3+}$  under SCR conditions was seen for  $V/CeO_2$  from the presence of a shoulder at 882.5 eV. This assumption is particularly interesting since such reduction has not been observed under SCR feed in the previous study of  $V/Ce_{1-x}Zr_xO_2$  catalysts in chapter 4, in which, however, the  $CeO_2$  support was prepared by a citrate method. It

demonstrates that the synthesis procedure might have a critical impact on the redox properties and, thus the catalytic activity of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> materials.

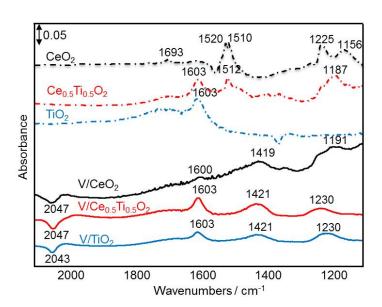
The V/(Ce + Ti) surface ratio decreased slightly for all catalysts after SCR, suggesting diffusion of a minor amount of V into subsurface layers and/or an agglomeration of dispersed  $VO_x$  sites. However, these effects were almost negligible. More significant was the increase of the Ce/Ti ratio in the V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst which points to an enrichment of Ce on the surface.

# 5.3. Mechanism of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ and $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ catalysts

Results of *operando* EPR and pseudo-*in-situ*-XPS have been previously described in the section 5.2.2 allowing to conclude reaction-dependent valence changes of V, Ce, and Ti. On the other hand, *in-situ*-DRIFTS can provide insights on the nature of adsorbed intermediates formed upon interaction of feed components with surface sites, which is, then, conclusive proof for the accurate determination of the reaction mechanism. Moreover, it has been proposed previously for V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts that the SCR of NO by NH<sub>3</sub> comprises reaction steps catalysed by both acid and redox sites, though the interpretation of these results differs. While a direct correlation between NO conversion and the concentration of Brønsted sites (responsible for NH<sub>3</sub> adsorption as NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>) was postulated by Topsoe,<sup>33</sup> such a relationship was proposed between NO conversion and number of V<sup>5+</sup>=O redox sites but not the amount of adsorbed NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> elsewhere.<sup>201</sup> In any case, these results show that it is of utmost importance to study the behaviour of V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts under reaction conditions to derive reliable conclusions about mechanistic details. Therefore, *in-situ*-DRIFTS have been applied, the results of which are presented in this section.

In-situ-DRIFT spectra of the bare supports and the V-containing catalysts in flowing 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He consisted of bands at 3376-3150 cm<sup>-1</sup> arising from v(N-H) stretching vibrations of NH<sub>3</sub> adsorbed on Lewis sites (see Figure A.16).<sup>30, 33</sup> The corresponding bending vibrations were observed at 1225-1156 and 1603 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Figure 5.8).<sup>30, 33, 202</sup> Among the catalysts, the intensities of these bands were highest for V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> indicating the maximum amount of Lewis acid sites on this catalyst. Besides, additional bands at 1520-1510 cm<sup>-1</sup> of NH<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> species, <sup>136</sup> were only

observed on pure CeO2 and pointing  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , dissociative NH3 adsorption on surface. support characteristic bands for NH4+ formed by the interaction of NH<sub>3</sub> with Brønsted sites around 1420 cm<sup>-1</sup> were observed only for the V-containing catalysts and might originate from V-OH moieties. 30, 33, 202 This is also supported by the negative band cm<sup>-1</sup> 3646-3640 Figure A.16 which indicates the consumption of the latter. These results are in good agreement with pyridine

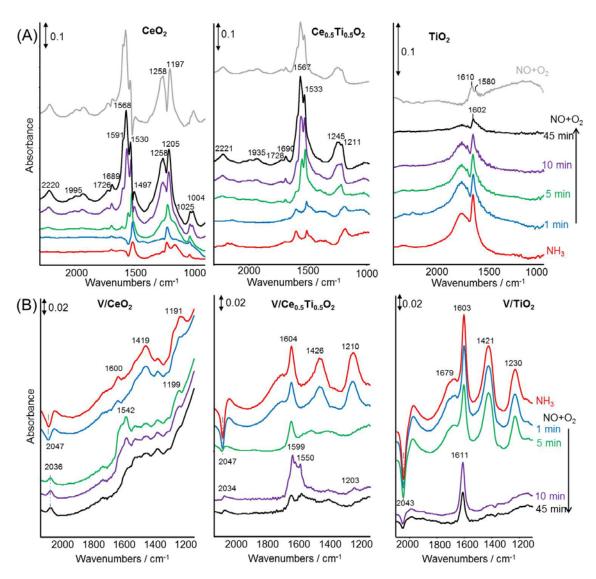


**Figure 5.8:** Difference DRIFT spectra of bare supports and supported vanadium catalysts recorded at 200 °C after 45 min in 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow.

adsorption data illustrated above in Section 5.2.1. Another negative band at 2043 cm<sup>-1</sup> can be assigned to the 2v overtone vibration of  $V^{5+}=O$  groups which were partly reduced to  $V^{4+}=O$  and/or covered by  $NH_3$ . This reduction was also evident from *in-situ-XPS* and *in-situ-EPR* data discussed in Section 5.2.2.

As the bare supports with preadsorbed NH $_3$  were subsequently treated at 200 °C in a flow of 0.1% NO, 5% O $_2$ /He, a similar behaviour was observed for CeO $_2$  and Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.5}$ O $_2$ , in which v(N-H) and  $_3$ (N-H) bands of NH $_3$  adsorbed on Lewis sites above 3150 cm $_3$  (Figure A.17A) and between 1150 and 1603 cm $_3$  (Figure 5.9A) disappeared gradually, while new bands arose. Those below 1600 cm $_3$  are assigned to monodentate (1533 and 1258-1253 cm $_3$ ), bridged (1600-1591 and 1205 cm $_3$ ) and bidentate nitrate species (1570-1565 and 1218-1200 cm $_3$ ). The weak features located between 2200 and 1900 cm $_3$  may stem from combination bands of adsorbed NO $_3$  species. Pose Additionally, bands at 1995-1935 cm $_3$  of M-NO mononitrosyl species (M= Ce, Ti), adsorbed NO $_2$  (1689 cm $_3$ ) and N $_2$ O $_4$  (1728-1726 cm $_3$ ) were also observed. A broad band at 2220 cm $_3$  can be assigned to adsorbed NO $_3$  cations. Pose and NO $_4$  cations. Pose NO $_4$  in contrast, for pure TiO $_4$ , the spectra nearly did not change after switching from NH $_3$  to NO+O $_4$ , indicating that adsorbed NH $_3$  is very stable and poorly reactive on this support surface. Note that this support also achieved negligible catalytic activity at 200 °C (Figure 5.1).

Interestingly, on supported vanadium catalysts, the bands of preadsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> disappeared in the flow of 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He, too. This happened much slower on the least active catalyst V/TiO<sub>2</sub>, pointing again to the high stability and poor



**Figure 5.9:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 200 °C of bare supports (A) and V-containing catalysts (B) after 45 min exposure at 200 °C to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow and subsequent switch to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow. Top traces in plot A depict spectra recorded after 45 min exclusive exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow without pretreatment in NH<sub>3</sub>/He. For plots of the range 2500-4000 cm<sup>-1</sup> see Figure A.17.

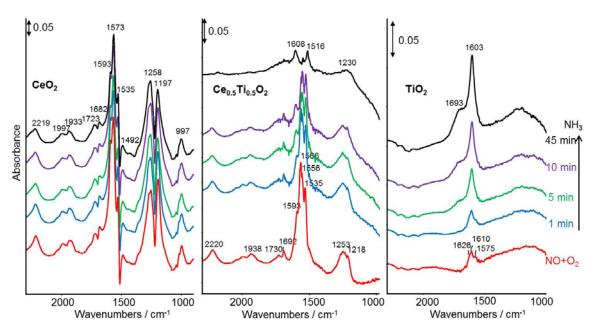
reactivity of adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub>. Remarkably, no stable adsorbed nitrate, nitrosyl, and NO<sup>+</sup> ions were created (Figure 5.9B). Moreover, on both catalysts, V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, the negative intensities of the  $2\nu(V=O)$  and the  $\nu(V-O-H)$  bands at 2047-2043 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Figure 5.9B) and 3646-3640 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Figure A.17B), respectively, turned into positive features. This is probably due to the reoxidation of V<sup>4+</sup> to V<sup>5+</sup>=O and V<sup>5+</sup>-OH surface sites, which is also supported by the decreasing EPR signal of VO<sup>2+</sup> species under these conditions (Section 5.2.2, page 58). In contrast, for the least active catalyst V/TiO<sub>2</sub>, the  $2\nu(V=O)$  band remained negative, indicating that reoxidation of V<sup>4+</sup> on this sample is much slower and more difficult, possibly due to coverage of these sites by adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub>. These results clearly demonstrate that

both V-OH Brønsted as well as V=O redox sites participate in the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR mechanism. This assumption has been found previously for  $V_2O_5/TiO_2$  and is here confirmed for V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts, too.<sup>33</sup> In our case, however, the impact of V=O redox sites might be more important since the differences in Brønsted acidity between the V-containing catalysts were marginal (Figure 5.6 and 5.8).

In separate experiments, bare supports and catalysts were first exposed to NO/O<sub>2</sub> and subsequently to NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow (Figure 5.10). After exposure to NO/O<sub>2</sub>, the same bands appeared as observed after first exposing to NH<sub>3</sub>/He and afterwards to NO/O<sub>2</sub> flow (compare grey and black spectra in Figure 5.9A), confirming the formation of differently bound nitrate, M-NO (M= Ce, Ti) and NO<sup>+</sup> species on CeO<sub>2</sub> and Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. On TiO<sub>2</sub>, the amount of adsorbed nitrates was much lower compared to that on CeO<sub>2</sub> and Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, and no Ti-NO and NO<sup>+</sup> species were detected. This result suggests that nitrate formation from NO/O<sub>2</sub> might be promoted by the higher oxygen mobility and oxidation activity of Ce-containing supports. Moreover, the amount of these adsorbates is somewhat higher on CeO<sub>2</sub>, despite the lower BET surface area compared to Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. Possibly, oxygen in the vicinity of Ce participates preferentially in nitrate formation (Table 5.1).

Interestingly, no bands at all were formed upon exposure of the V-containing catalysts to  $NO/O_2$  flow at 200 °C (Figure A.18). Therefore, the corresponding reference spectra are not shown in Figure 5.9B. This evidences clearly that NO does not interact directly with the vanadium catalyst surface reacts from the gas phase with adsorbed  $NH_3$  and  $NH_4^+$  species whereby, however, no surface nitrates were created in the latter case (compare Figure 5.9B).

Upon subsequent exposure of the NO/O<sub>2</sub>-pretreated supports to a flow of 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He (Figure 5.10), on Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, the bands of nitrates, M-NO (M = Ce, Ti) and NO<sup>+</sup> species decreased and bands already attributed for adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> arose, indicating the reaction of adsorbed NO<sub>x</sub> with (adsorbed) NH<sub>3</sub> most probably to N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O (compare red spectrum in Figure 5.9A with black line in Figure 5.10). In contrast, on pristine CeO<sub>2</sub>, the bands of all pre-adsorbed NO<sub>x</sub> species did not change under NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow at 200 °C (Figure 5.10), which clearly evidences that these species are stable against NH<sub>3</sub> attack. This might be one reason for the much lower catalytic activity of bare CeO<sub>2</sub> in comparison to Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (Figure 5.1). On TiO<sub>2</sub>, only weak bands of adsorbed NO<sub>x</sub> species were formed during pretreatment in NO/O<sub>2</sub> which under NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow were replaced immediately by adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> (band at 1603 cm<sup>-1</sup>). On V-containing catalysts (not shown in Figure 5.10), only rising bands of adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> were observed (Figure A.18).



**Figure 5.10:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 200 °C of bare supports under flowing of 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He after pretreatment at 200 °C for 45 min in 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow.

Comparison of all these in-situ-DRIFTS results points to interesting mechanistic differences in the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over bare CeO<sub>2</sub>, TiO<sub>2</sub> and Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> supports and the corresponding V-containing catalysts. While NH<sub>3</sub> can be adsorbed and activated on all surfaces, NO<sub>x</sub> species are only adsorbed on the bare supports but not on the catalysts. A possible explanation may be that Ce-O moieties responsible for oxidation and fixation of NO/O2 as surface nitrates are covered by VOx. This assumption suggests that NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR proceeds after a Langmuir-Hinshelwood (L-H) mechanism over the bare supports, in which both NO and NH<sub>3</sub> are first adsorbed to give activated surface species that further react to produce N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O. To further confirm this experimentally, an additional DRIFTS experiment has been performed, in which NH<sub>3</sub> and NO/O<sub>2</sub> was subsequently adsorbed on Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> at room temperature. Upon heating, the bands of adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and nitrate disappeared, and simultaneously, N<sub>2</sub> was detected by on-line mass spectrometry (Figure A.19). In the case of pure CeO<sub>2</sub> and TiO<sub>2</sub>, the adsorbed NO<sub>x</sub> and NH<sub>3</sub> species were much more stable than on the mixed Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> oxide. Thus, their catalytic conversion as hindered, which explains the low activity of these solids. In contrast, an E-R mechanism might be operative in the case of the V-containing catalysts, since only NH<sub>3</sub> but no NO<sub>x</sub> is adsorbed on the surface. This phenomenon means that gasphase NO/O2 must react with adsorbed NH3 and NH4+. This assumption is in accordance with proposals made for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over pure V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>, <sup>24</sup> V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>, <sup>33</sup> and V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>71</sup> but contradicts other studies in which a L-H mechanism is suggested for the same reaction on V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>, V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/alumina, <sup>32</sup> and V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>. <sup>208</sup>

#### 5.4. Conclusions

Incorporation of Ti into CeO<sub>2</sub> led to solid Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> solutions with higher surface area, smaller crystallite size and/or higher disorder. This might improve oxygen mobility and raise catalytic activity in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR already in the absence of VO<sub>x</sub> surface species. While pure CeO<sub>2</sub> and TiO<sub>2</sub> were poorly active even at 300 °C, Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> with  $x \ge 0.3$  achieved NO and NH<sub>3</sub> conversions around 80% at 200 °C. Deposition of vanadia on the surface of these supports boosted SCR activity tremendously. With the best 5wt.% V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts (x = 0.3-0.5), NO conversion and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity of 100% were reached already below 200 °C at a space velocity of 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup> and the performance was still appreciable at a tenfold higher space velocity of 750,000 h<sup>-1</sup>. Remarkably, no undesired product N<sub>2</sub>O was formed during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over these catalysts.

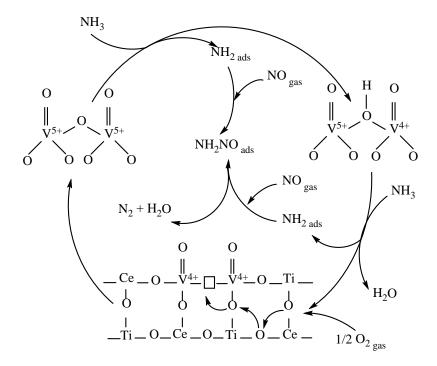
Comprehensive studies of structure-reactivity relationships using *in-situ* and *operando* spectroscopy revealed significant mechanistic differences. While on bare supports NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR proceeds after a L-H mechanism implying the reaction between adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and nitrate species (formed on the surface by reaction of NO/O<sub>2</sub>), an E-R mechanism is operating in the case of V-containing catalysts, in which adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> react with NO/O<sub>2</sub> from the gas phase.

The switch in reaction mechanism has its roots in structural differences of catalysts and supports. While NH<sub>3</sub> adsorbs on both Lewis and Brønsted sites present in all samples (though to a different extent), nitrate is preferentially formed from NO/O<sub>2</sub> by the participation of Ce-O moieties. Within the bare supports, the observed maximum catalytic activity of Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (x = 0.3-0.5) can be explained by the high reactivity of surface nitrates. On the Ti-free CeO<sub>2</sub> support, nitrates, despite being abundant, are poorly reactive. In V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts, Ce-O sites are obviously effectively covered by VO<sub>x</sub> species which hinders the formation of surface nitrates and causes the switch in the reaction mechanism.

Without a doubt, both Lewis and Brønsted surface sites support NH<sub>3</sub> adsorption, yet the difference in their concentration does not correlate with the observed activity differences. This suggests that it is the redox properties of the materials that mostly govern catalytic activity, i. e. the intrinsic oxygen mobility of the supports is boosted by replacing Ce by redox-active Ti cations. Moreover, the nature of the VO<sub>x</sub> species in the V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts differs as well. V/TiO<sub>2</sub> and, to a lesser extent, also V/CeO<sub>2</sub> contain lower dispersed VO<sub>x</sub> species up to amorphous surface aggregates and even V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> nanoparticles, not all V sites of which might be accessible by reactant molecules. In contrast, a unique property of the most active V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst is the presence of highly dispersed vanadyl species connected via oxygen bridges to both Ce and Ti. These are highly redox-active. Apparently, the intimate

contact with Ce/Ti renders the V species in their highest and most active equilibrium valence state +5. In a Mars-van Krevelen mechanism, which is commonly accepted for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR,  $^{6, 22, 26, 118}$  and also supported by the results of *in-situ* spectroscopy in this work, oxygen vacancies created upon reduction of V<sup>5+</sup> by NH<sub>3</sub> in the immediate vicinity of the resulting V<sup>4+</sup> must be replenished during reoxidation of the latter. Possibly this does not happen directly by gas-phase  $O_2$  in the very same position but by a lattice oxygen in the immediate vicinity, whereby other vacancies at higher distances are created, which are then filled by gas-phase oxygen (Figure 5.11). This assumption would mean that supply and uptake of oxygen according to Mars-van Krevelen are not restricted to the outermost surface but also comprises deeper layers of the catalyst lattice. In such a case, a high efficiency of oxygen and electron transport through the catalysts lattice, being a specialty of ceria-based oxides, might boost the reaction rate.

In previous studies of vanadium phosphate catalysts during selective oxidation of hydrocarbons which also follow a Mars-van Krevelen mechanism, it has been experimentally verified by *in-situ-*EPR that the catalyst bulk did indeed participate in oxygen transport. Therefore, these findings strongly suggest that it is the efficiency of this process which is responsible for the catalytic performance of  $V/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (x = 0.3-0.5) catalysts. Apart from this, a high steady-state concentration of  $V^{5+}$  maintained under SCR conditions in the best catalysts might improve Lewis acidity and, thus,  $NH_3$  adsorption.



**Figure 5.11**: Schematic illustration of the tentative mechanism of low-temperature  $NH_3$ -SCR on  $V/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts.

## 6. $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$ catalysts

As mentioned above, Mn-based oxides are among the most active catalysts for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR at low temperatures even below 150 °C. Unfortunately, undesired N<sub>2</sub>O formation and poor resistance to  $SO_2$  and H<sub>2</sub>O is a big disadvantage of these catalysts. Therefore, significant efforts have been made to solve these limitations, e. g. by mixing MnO<sub>x</sub> with other oxides. Several binary oxides including Ce-Mn,<sup>210, 15</sup> Mn-Zr,<sup>66</sup> Mn-Ni,<sup>67</sup> and ternary compositions such as Mn-Ce-Ti<sup>57</sup> and Sn-Mn-Ce<sup>56</sup> have been tested, yet with different success.

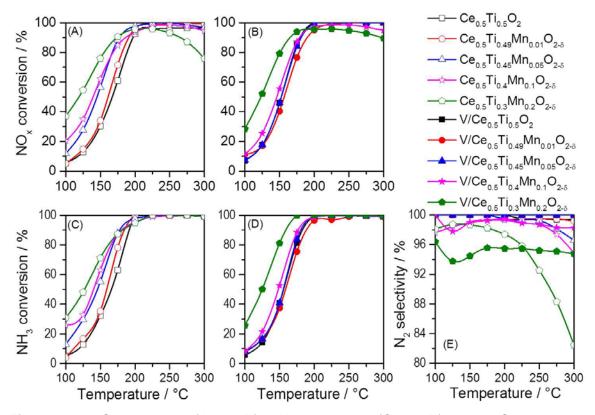
In chapter 5 it has been shown that  $5\%\ V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  belongs to the most active and selective catalysts known so far for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO<sub>x</sub>. Therefore, the aim of this chapter is to enhance even more the low-temperature activity of this catalyst while keeping its N<sub>2</sub> selectivity as high as possible by modifying it with manganese. Thus, the impact of different amounts of Mn on the catalytic performance and structure of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  supports and the corresponding V-containing catalysts has been analysed.

# 6.1. Catalytic behaviour of $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$ in the presence and absence of V

Figure 6.1 illustrates NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR performances of all supports without vanadium  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) and the respective V/ $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts. The NO conversion of the bare supports increased with rising Mn already well below 200 °C (Figure 6.1A). Compared to the  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  support, the sample with the smallest amount of Mn ( $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.49}Mn_{0.01}O_{2-\delta}$ ) exhibited only a slight improvement. In contrast, after incorporating the maximum amount of Mn into  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , the NO conversion increased markedly at low temperatures, however, decreased significantly in the higher temperature region. This is due to the oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub> to N<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, or NO which raised the NH<sub>3</sub> conversion beyond that of NO and lowered the N<sub>2</sub> selectivity over this sample (Figure 6.1C and 6.1E). With a lower amount of Mn in  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.45}Mn_{0.05}O_{2-\delta}$  and  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.49}Mn_{0.01}O_{2-\delta}$  samples, the catalytic performance was improved markedly in the whole range of temperature compared to  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , and both NO and NH<sub>3</sub> conversion could be maintained above 85% from 175 to 300 °C, while N<sub>2</sub> selectivity remained 95% until 300 °C.

Compared to the bare supports, the effect of Mn addition was much weaker for the V-containing catalysts. Samples V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.49}$ Mn $_{0.01}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  and V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.45}$ Mn $_{0.05}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  did not show any improvement of the catalytic performance compared to V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.5}$ O $_{2}$  (Figure 6.1B, D and E). Moreover, in comparison to the bare supports Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.49}$ Mn $_{0.01}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  and Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.45}$ Mn $_{0.05}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  the conversion even seems to drop

slightly. A weak increase in NO and NH $_3$  conversion below 175 °C was observed for catalysts V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.4}$ Mn $_{0.1}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  in comparison to V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.5}$ O $_2$  while this effect was significant for catalysts V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.3}$ Mn $_{0.2}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  (Figure 6.1B and D). Remarkably, the N $_2$  selectivity of the latter still remained above 94% in the whole range of temperature while it dropped drastically above 200 °C for the bare Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.3}$ Mn $_{0.2}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  support (Figure 6.1E). These results show that deposition of vanadium leads to an enhancement of the NH $_3$ -SCR activity and simultaneously to a higher N $_2$  selectivity over Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.5-x}$ Mn $_x$ O $_{2-\delta}$  supports with x = 0.1-0.2.



**Figure 6.1:** NO conversion (A and B), NH<sub>3</sub> conversion (C and D), and N<sub>2</sub>O concentration (E) over pure  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) supports (open symbols) and respective V/ $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts (filled symbols) as a function of temperature. Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He, GHSV = 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>.

# 6.2. Structure-reactivity relationships and active sites

#### 6.2.1. Catalyst characterization

XRD analysis was performed to identify the crystal structure of all prepared supports and V-based catalysts. As seen in Figure A.20A, the support Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> obeyed a cubic fluorite structure of CeO<sub>2</sub> without any peaks of TiO<sub>2</sub>, indicating the replacement of Ce<sup>4+</sup> (97 pm) by smaller Ti<sup>4+</sup> ions (74 pm) to form a homogeneous solid solution. A similar structure has been observed in the previous study of

V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts in chapter 5, in which, however, the Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> support was prepared by a co-precipitation method. This structure still remained in the Mn-containing supports, yet all reflections became broader with rising Mn content. This is due to the incorporation of smaller Mn<sup>n+</sup> ions (Mn<sup>2+</sup> = 83 pm, Mn<sup>3+</sup> = 58 pm, Mn<sup>4+</sup> = 53 pm)<sup>211</sup> into the CeO<sub>2</sub> cubic fluorite structure resulting in a decrease in the crystallite size of ternary oxide compared to binary oxide (Table 6.1). Also, besides those peaks assigned to CeO<sub>2</sub>, some minor additional peaks of Ce<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> phase (2θ = 32.9°, 45.3°) and Mn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> phase (2θ = 30.8, 34.3°, 49.4°, 55.2°, and 65.8°)<sup>212</sup> were found in the sample with the highest amount of Mn (Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub>), pointing to heterogeneity of this sample. After impregnation with vanadia, all XRD patterns (Figure A.20B) remained unchanged, and no crystalline phase ascribed to V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> can be found. This points to highly dispersed and/or amorphous vanadium oxide species on the surface of the supports.

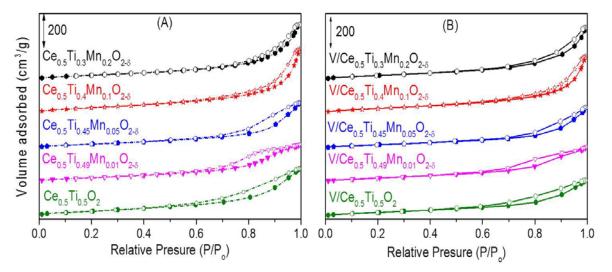
As shown in Table 6.1, no big differences in specific surface area and pore volume of supports were observed. Among all the supports prepared,  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  achieved the highest surface area (182.8 m<sup>2</sup>.g<sup>-1</sup>) while incorporating Mn into  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  led to a slight increase of pore size of supports. However, the pore size distribution suggests that all samples predominantly contain mesopores.

**Table 6.1:** Crystallite size, specific surface area and pore volume, band gap energy of supports and catalysts.

Sample	Mean crystallite size (nm) <sup>[a]</sup>	Surface area (m² g <sup>-1</sup> )	Pore volume (cm³ g <sup>-1</sup> )	Average pore size (nm)	Band gap energy (eV) <sup>[b]</sup>
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	8.5	169.9	0.45	7.58	2.79
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.49}Mn_{0.01}O_{2-\delta}$	9.7	148.1	0.36	8.50	2.80
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.45}Mn_{0.05}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	7.4	140.7	0.43	9.05	2.73
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	6.8	182.8	0.46	10.71	2.71
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	5.2	147.9	0.51	11.10	2.64
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	9.0	143.6	0.35	7.18	2.65
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.49}Mn_{0.01}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	9.7	146.8	0.33	8.00	2.66
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.45}Mn_{0.05}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	7.4	126.6	0.38	8.99	2.61
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	5.7	168.9	0.43	10.45	2.60
$V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2\text{-}\delta}$	$4.2 \pm 0.5$	143.8	0.48	10.05	2.55

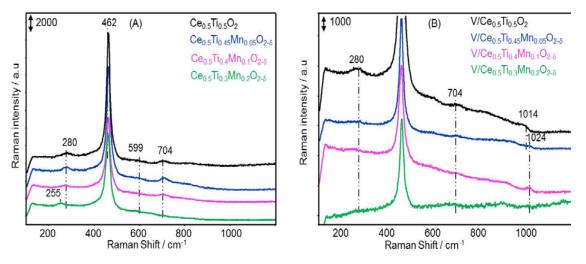
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>a</sup> derived by the Scherrer E.q. from XRD data, <sup>b</sup> results from UV-Vis

The  $N_2$  adsorption-desorption isotherms of both V-free supports and supported vanadium catalyst display typical type IV isotherms with hysteresis loops, which are associated with mesoporous materials (Figure 6.2). Depositing vanadium oxide resulted in a slight decrease of the BET surface area, but nearly no change in the pore size of respective supports, suggesting that the introduction of vanadium species did not include any significant modification of the support structure.



**Figure 6.2:** N<sub>2</sub> adsorption (filled symbols) and desorption isotherms (open symbols) of pure supports (A) and supported vanadium catalysts (B).

Raman spectroscopy was also employed for the structural analysis since Raman spectra are capable of identifying small amounts of crystalline and amorphous phases with higher sensitivity than XRD. As illustrated in Figure 6.3, all samples exhibited a sharp peak at 463 cm<sup>-1</sup> ascribed to the triply degenerate F<sub>2q</sub> mode of cubic fluorite ceria.  $^{187,\ 213}$  The  $F_{2g}$  mode is very sensitive to the disorder in the oxygen sublattice. Therefore, the broadening and decreasing intensity of this band with increasing Mn content might be related to the lower crystallinity of the cubic fluorite structure and smaller crystallite size after co-incorporating Ti and Mn into this structure, or/and an increase in the number of oxygen vacancies. Beside the F<sub>2q</sub> mode, a weak peak at 281cm<sup>-1</sup> and a small shoulder at 599 cm<sup>-1</sup> are related to contributions of vacant sites in ceria lattice. The shoulder at 281cm<sup>-1</sup> is assigned to the partial breaking of the Raman-active oscillation mode of the ceria fluorite structure. This shoulder red shifted to 255 cm<sup>-1</sup> for the sample Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-8</sub> (Figure 6.3A). This shift is related to the higher lattice distortions of Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub>, <sup>214</sup> which agrees with its smallest crystallite size in Table 6.1 Moreover, a broad and weak band at 704 cm<sup>-1</sup> decreased in intensity with decreasing Ti content. This vibrational mode can be assigned to seven-coordinate Ti atoms in a fluorite structure indicating the formation of a solid solution  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ .  $^{215-216}$  The absence of this band in the sample  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$ ) might be due to the lowest Ti content. Although  $Mn_2O_3$  is found in the support with the highest amount of Mn ( $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2.\delta}$ ) by XRD analysis (Figure A.20A), no peaks of pure MnO,  $Mn_2O_3$ , and  $MnO_2$  were detected by Raman spectroscopy since these oxides show only weak Raman bands. After impregnation with vanadia, all supports maintained their original structures and no Raman bands of crystalline  $V_2O_5$  could be found. Moreover, in the case of V-based catalysts, the symmetric V=O stretching vibration at 1014-1024 cm<sup>-1</sup> was seen. The frequencies of the V=O stretches at 1008, 1015, 1022-1030 and 1044 cm<sup>-1</sup> was assigned to monomeric, dimeric, trimeric, and polymeric  $VO_x$ , respectively. Here are Raman results agree with the XRD and BET measurements which indicate that the incorporation of titanium and manganese into ceria maintained the cubic fluorite structure of ceria with high surface area leading to finely dispersed vanadium oxide on the surface of these supports.

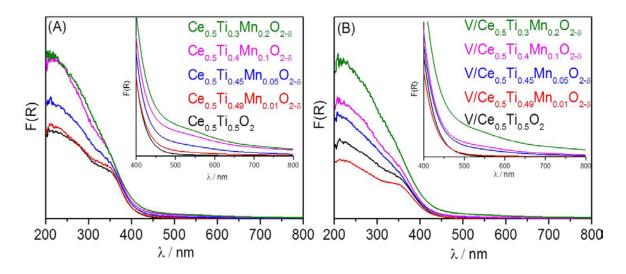


**Figure 6.3:** The Raman spectra of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) supports (A) and V/ $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts (B).

The UV-Vis spectra of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  supports and V/ $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) are depicted in Figure 6.4, and the band gap energies (E<sub>g</sub>) derived from them are summarised in Table 6.1. These energies were estimated using the Kubelka-Munk formula and Tauc plot in Figure A.21.

As illustrated in Figure 6.4, the absorption band below 400 nm in the sample  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  is superimposed by charge-transfer transitions of  $Ce^{4+}$  and  $Ti^{4+}$ . Incorporation of Mn into  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  led to an increase in the intensity of the absorption band below 400 nm. This result indicates the presence of  $Mn^{2+}$  and  $Mn^{3+}$  in these supports since the bands at 220, 260 and 325 nm are assigned to  $O^{2-} \rightarrow Mn^{2+}$  and  $O^{2-} \rightarrow Mn^{3+}$  charge transfer transitions, respectively. Additional broad bands above 450 nm, which increased in intensity with the amount of Mn, may be

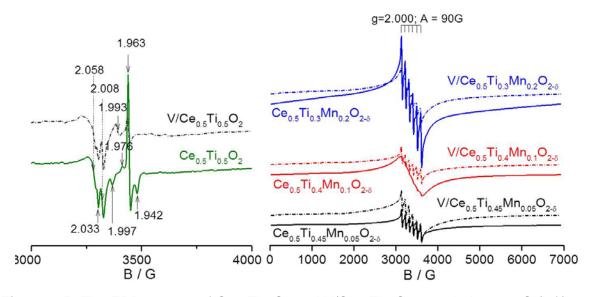
attributed to crystal field d-d transitions of octahedral Mn³+ species. The Eg values of all Mn-containing supports shifted to lower energies (red shift) compared with those of Ce1-xTixO2. Since the absorption signal of surface vanadium species overlaps with that of the Ce0.5Ti0.5-xMnxO2- $\delta$  supports, it is not possible to determine the structure of vanadium species in the V-containing catalysts. As mentioned in Chapter 5, however, the edge energy derived from UV-Vis-DRS is a measure of the degree of VOx agglomeration. Increasing loading with vanadium led to smaller Eg values in all V/Ce0.5Ti0.5-xMnxO2- $\delta$  catalysts (Table 6.1). Eg values of 2.55-2.65 eV point to highly polymerised amorphous surface vanadium oxide species on these catalysts. This assumption agrees well with Raman results with no V2O5 crystallite bands discussed above.



**Figure 6.4:** UV-Vis-DR spectra of pure supports  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) (A) and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5-x</sub>Mn<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2-\delta</sub> catalysts (B) recorded at room temperature using BaSO<sub>4</sub> as baseline.

Figure 6.5 depicts EPR spectra of V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5-x</sub>Mn<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> catalysts together with those of the vanadium-free support. For the samples without manganese, the weak signal from oxygen species such as O\* and/or O<sub>2</sub>\* was observed in the range of g = 2.058-1.997. Besides oxygen species, the rhombic signal at g<sub>x</sub> = 1.976; g<sub>y</sub> = 1.963; g<sub>z</sub> = 1.942 can be assigned to Ti³\* in the support lattice. This line lost intensity and changed to axial symmetry (g<sub>⊥</sub> = 1.963, g<sub>||</sub> = 1.942)<sup>220</sup> after depositing vanadium. The EPR spectra of V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> contained an additional weak isotropic signal at g = 1.993 that may be related to Ti³\* on the surface of this sample. Moreover, no VO²\* signal was seen in the EPR spectra of this catalyst indicating the presence of only pentavalent V⁵\*. The Mn-containing samples shown a set of six narrow lines with g = 2.004 and a hyperfine structure splitting (hfs) constant of A = 90 G, arising from Mn²\* single sites substituting for Ce⁴\* ions in octahedral sites in the cubic crystal lattice. In addition to these resolved spectral features, the broad background signal around g = 2, which is superimposed on the hfs sextet, increases

in intensity with rising amount of Mn. This is due to magnetically interacting Mn<sup>2+</sup> species located at the interstitial positions or at the surface and/or within clusters.<sup>222-</sup> The EPR signal is characteristic for Mn<sup>2+</sup> only. A possible signal of Mn<sup>4+</sup> would occur at lower g = 1.994 and with lower A= 76G, while Mn<sup>3+</sup> ions can be detected at very low temperatures and high frequencies only.<sup>222</sup> Therefore, reduction and reoxidation experiments were performed by *in-situ-*EPR to prove the behaviour of Mn<sup>2+</sup> ions in supports and catalysts.



**Figure 6.5:** The EPR spectra of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  recorded at 20 °C (left) and that of Mn-containing supports and V-loaded catalysts recorded at 200 °C (right).

#### 6.2.2. *In-situ* investigation of active sites

#### In-situ-DRIFTS investigations

In-situ-DRIFT spectra of NH<sub>3</sub> adsorbed on the bare supports and the V-containing catalysts contain bands at 3376-3150 cm<sup>-1</sup> arising from v(N-H) stretching vibrations of NH<sub>3</sub> coordinated to Lewis acid sites (Figure A.22).<sup>30, 33</sup> The corresponding symmetric and asymmetric bending vibrations appear at 1233-1176 and 1603 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Figure 6.6).<sup>30, 33, 202</sup> On Brønsted sites, NH<sub>3</sub> is protonated, and the symmetric and asymmetric modes of NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> are seen at 1668-1664 cm<sup>-1</sup> and 1434-1410 cm<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. The presence of surface hydroxyl groups is also supported by the negative bands of the O-H stretching at about 3740 and 3648 cm<sup>-1</sup> in Figure A.22. Compared to the bare supports, the intensities of these bands in the corresponding supported vanadia catalysts are significantly higher indicating a higher amount of Brønsted acid sites on these catalysts. This is explained by the presence of V-OH groups on the surface of V-containing catalysts. However, the activity of Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> was even slightly higher than that of the catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> at temperatures below 175 °C (Figure 6.1). Therefore, the

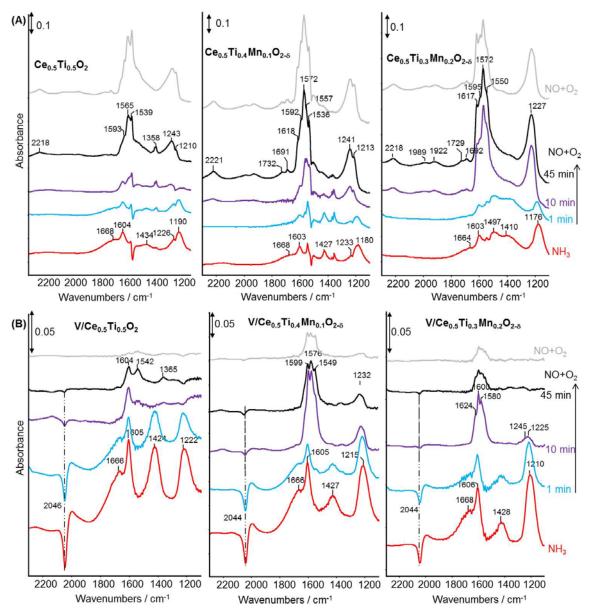
Brønsted acid sites might not play a major role in  $NH_3$ -SCR of  $NO_x$  over these catalysts. A similar assumption was observed for Mn-free samples discussed in section 5.3, pages 63-64.

For the supported vanadia catalysts, additional negative bands at 2046-2044 cm $^{-1}$  were also observed. These bands can be assigned to the 2 $_{\rm V}$  overtone of the V $^{5+}$ =O stretching mode of surface vanadyl groups which are partly reduced to V $^{4+}$ =O and/or covered by NH $_3$ .  $^{33, 114}$ 

After NO + O<sub>2</sub> had been introduced, the intensity of the bands related to coordinated NH<sub>3</sub> decreased and disappeared after 10 min in the case of bare supports, while new groups appeared simultaneously and increased with an increase of the exposure time in NO+O<sub>2</sub>, suggesting that adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> species react with NO + O<sub>2</sub>. Bands below 1600 cm<sup>-1</sup> are due to monodentate (1536 and 1243-1241 cm<sup>-1</sup>), bridged (1625-1592 and 1205 cm<sup>-1</sup>) and bidentate nitrate species (1579-1572 and 1227-1210 cm<sup>-1</sup>), while some weak shoulders between 1516-1390  $\mbox{cm}^{\mbox{-}1}$  can be assigned to chelating nitro compounds.  $^{136,\ 203\mbox{-}204,\ 225}$  The weak features between 2200 and 1900  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  may stem from combination bands of adsorbed  $NO_x$ species. 205-206 Additionally, bands at 1995-1925 cm<sup>-1</sup> of M-NO mononitrosyl species (M = Ce, Ti, Mn), adsorbed  $NO_2$  (1691 cm<sup>-1</sup>) and  $N_2O_4$  (1732-1729 cm<sup>-1</sup>) were observed. 136, 225 Besides, a broad band at 2220 cm<sup>-1</sup> can be attributed to adsorbed NO<sup>+</sup> cations. 136,207 The faster disappearance of coordinated NH<sub>3</sub> over the Mncontaining supports corresponds to better NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR activity of these samples compared to Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> support. When the exposure time of NO+O<sub>2</sub> after NH<sub>3</sub> pretreatment reached 45 min, the DRIFT spectra were similar to those of the corresponding supports after 45 min exclusive exposure to NO+O<sub>2</sub> without pretreatment in NH<sub>3</sub> (top traces in Figure 6.6A). In comparison to the Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> support, higher band intensity of nitrate species points to more of these adsorbed species on the surface of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  and  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$  supports. Moreover, in Mn-containing supports, the bands of nitrates species slightly shifted to the higher wavenumbers. This is probably due to the higher mobility of lattice oxygen nearby Mn<sup>n+</sup> which supports the oxidation of NO to nitrite and subsequently to nitrate. 226 It is well known that nitrate species are the most reactive species for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR.<sup>227</sup> Therefore, the higher amount of these species agrees well with the higher NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR activity of Mn-containing supports.

The same behaviour was observed for the supported vanadia catalysts  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$ , in which the intensities of both coordinated NH<sub>3</sub> on Lewis acid sites and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> on Brønsted acid sites decreased and disappeared gradually after 10 min exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He (Figure 6.6B). Meanwhile, some new bands attributed to monodentate nitrates (1549 cm<sup>-1</sup>), bridged nitrates (1599 and 1205 cm<sup>-1</sup>) and bidentate nitrates (1576 and

1232 cm<sup>-1</sup>) appeared. <sup>136, 203-204, 225</sup> Remarkably, on the Mn-free catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> species on Lewis acid sites were more stable. Moreover, no adsorbed nitrates, nitrosyl, and NO<sup>+</sup> ions were formed (Figure 6.6B). These results indicate that the formation of adsorbed nitrates and NO<sub>x</sub> species on V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> catalysts might be related to Mn species. Furthermore, the participation of the vanadium sites in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR is clearly evident from the decrease of the intensities of the negative 2v(V=O) and at 2046-2044 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Figure 6.7B), which is related to the reoxidation of V<sup>4+</sup> to V<sup>5+</sup>=O. This phenomenon was found previously for V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts in section 5.3, page 63, too.

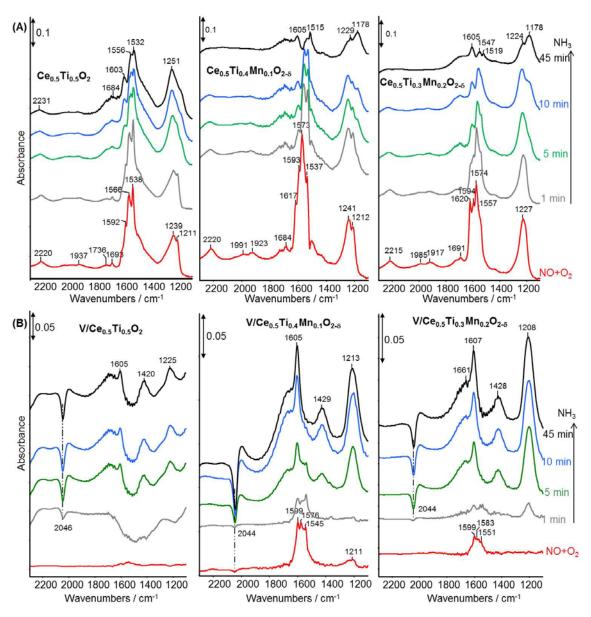


**Figure 6.6:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 175 °C of bare supports (A) and V-containing catalysts (B) after 45 min exposure at 175 °C to 0.1% NH $_3$ /He flow followed by purging in He for 30 min and subsequent switch to 0.1% NO, 5% O $_2$ /He flow. Top traces depict spectra recorded after 45 min exclusive exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O $_2$ /He flow without pretreatment in NH $_3$ /He.

In separate experiments, bare supports and catalysts were first exposed to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow for 45 min followed by purging in He for another 30 min and subsequently to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow (Figure 6.7). After exposure to NO + O<sub>2</sub>, on the bare supports, the same bands appeared as observed already after first exposing to NH<sub>3</sub>/He and afterwards to NO + O<sub>2</sub> flow (compare grey and black spectra in Figure 6.6A), confirming the formation of differently bound nitrates, M-NO (M= Ce, Ti, Mn) and  $NO^+$  species on  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$ . On  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , the amount of adsorbed nitrates was slightly lower compared to Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> and  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$ . This suggests that nitrate formation from NO/O<sub>2</sub> might be promoted by the higher oxygen mobility and oxidation activity of Mn-containing supports. Moreover, it indicates that it may be preferentially the oxygen in the vicinity of Mn that participates in bridged and bidentate nitrate formation since the amount of these adsorbates is somewhat higher on Mn-containing supports compared to Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. To gain more information about the role of Mn in the formation of different kinds of nitrates, other experiments were performed, in which only NO in the absence of O<sub>2</sub> was adsorbed on Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub>, and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  samples (see Figure 6.8A). On  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , only weak adsorption peaks of monodentate nitrate at 1535 and 1214 cm<sup>-1</sup> with significantly lower intensity compared to those after exposure to NO + O2 flow were created (Figure 6.8A & B of the Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> sample). In contrast, on Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub>, both bridged and bidentate nitrates and adsorbed NO<sub>x</sub> species were formed. The intensity of these bands is slightly lower than that formed after treatment in NO + O<sub>2</sub> flow (Figure 5.8A & B of the Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> sample), suggesting that Mn and surface oxygen in the vicinity of Mn play a significant role in the formation of these species. This assumption is in agreement with DFT calculations of Pintos et al. 228 for Mn-doped CeO<sub>2</sub>, which showed that Mn promotes the release of surface oxygen and consequently the formation of surface oxygen vacancies. It should be noted that bridged and bidentate nitrates are more active than monodentate nitrates.<sup>227, 229</sup> Therefore, a higher amount of these species leads to the faster reaction between them and NH<sub>3</sub>, which is evident by a rapid decrease in the intensity of bands at 1620-1557 cm<sup>-1</sup> on  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  and  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$ supports (Figure 6.7A).

Interestingly, no bands at all are created upon exposure of the Mn-free catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> to NO + O<sub>2</sub> flow at 175 °C (Figure 6.7B). This result evidences clearly that NO does not interact with the vanadium species surface but only with adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> species. A possible reason may be that Ce-O moieties responsible for oxidation and fixation of NO/O<sub>2</sub> as surface nitrates are covered by VO<sub>x</sub>. The same behaviour was found for V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts in section 5.3, page 64. In comparison, on Mn-containing catalysts V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub>, bridged and bidentate nitrates are formed after treatment in

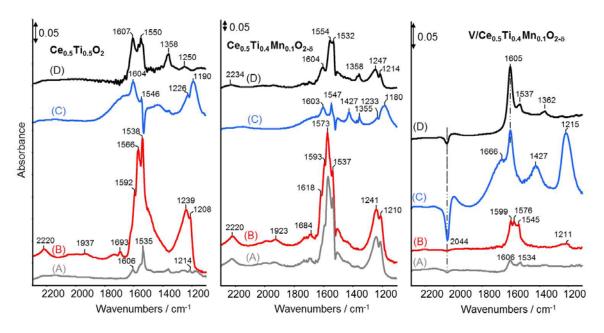
NO +  $O_2$  flow. However, compared to the V-free supports, the corresponding IR bands are much weaker on the V-containing catalysts. This is probably due to coverage of a part of the strongly oxidizing Mn<sup>n+</sup> by VO<sub>x</sub> species, thus, making the catalysts more selective (Figure 6.1E). After 5 min exposure to NH<sub>3</sub>, these nitrates rapidly diminished and the bands of adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> species appeared on V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub>. When the exposure time of NH<sub>3</sub> reached 45 min, the DRIFT spectra were similar to those after 45 min exclusive exposure to NH<sub>3</sub> without pretreatment in NO+O<sub>2</sub> (compare black top traces in Figure 6.7B and red bottom traces in Figure 6.6B). These results indicate that the NH<sub>3</sub> adsorption is dominant process in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR reaction over supported vanadia catalysts.



**Figure 6.7:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 175 °C of bare supports (A) and V-containing catalysts (B) after 45 min exposure at 175 °C to 0.1% NO, 5%  $O_2$ /He flow followed by purging in He for 30 min and subsequent switch to 0.1%  $NH_3$ /He flow.

Comparison of all these *in-situ-*DRIFTS results points to interesting differences in the role of vanadium and manganese sites in  $NH_3$ -SCR.  $NH_3$  can be adsorbed and activated on all surface species, while  $NO_x$  species are only adsorbed on M (M= Mn, Ce, Ti) surface sites but not on vanadium species. These results suggest that  $NH_3$ -SCR over Mn-containing bare supports proceeds after a L-H mechanism, in which both NO and  $NH_3$  are first adsorbed to give activated surface species that further react to produce  $N_2$  and  $H_2O$ . In the case of V-containing catalysts, an E-R mechanism is still dominating.

To further confirm this assumption, an additional DRIFTS experiment has been performed, in which total NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed was adsorbed. Figure 6.8D exhibits both coordinated NH<sub>3</sub> (1607-1604 cm<sup>-1</sup>) and adsorbed nitrates (1554-1532 and 1250-1214 cm<sup>-1</sup>) on Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> supports after exposing to total NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed, indicating that both NH<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> are adsorbed in separate sites. However, the intensity of peaks attributed to adsorbed nitrates under NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed is significantly lower than under NO + O<sub>2</sub>, suggesting that these species react with NH<sub>3</sub> adsorbed at a nearby V site to form N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O. This reaction is also supported by the presence of an additional peak at 1362-1358 cm<sup>-1</sup>, which can be assigned to active intermediates such as nitro or chelating nitrite species. This result is in line with literature reports obtained for other catalyst systems.<sup>230-231</sup>



**Figure 6.8:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 175 °C of  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$ ,  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub> $Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_{2-\delta}$  after 45 min exposure at 175 °C to 0.1% NO/He flow (A), 0.1% NO, 5%  $O_2$ /He flow (B), 0,1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow (C), total NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed (D).

In contrast, on the V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.4}$ Mn $_{0.1}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  catalyst, dominant coordinated NH $_3$  species were present. This result supports again the conclusion that over supported vanadia catalysts, the NH $_3$ -SCR reaction proceeds according to an E-R mechanism

involving the reaction of adsorbed NH $_3$  species with gas-phase NO $_x$ . Moreover, the difference DRIFT spectrum of V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.4}$ Mn $_{0.1}$ O $_{2-\delta}$  under total NH $_3$ -SCR feed shows a much lower intensity of the negative  $2\nu(V=O)$  band at 2044 cm $^{-1}$  compared to that under NH $_3$  flow. This indicates that the equilibrium V valence state under SCR conditions is maintained close to +5, probably due to the highly redox-active of Mn-Ce-Ti support, which enhances the catalytic performance of this catalyst.

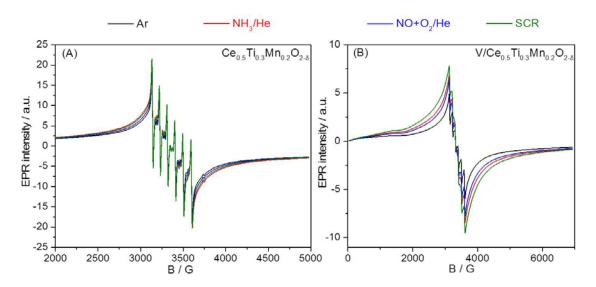
#### In-situ-EPR investigations

The *in-situ-*EPR spectra of the V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst in NH<sub>3</sub>, NO+O<sub>2</sub> and NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed flow were very similar to those of the V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst prepared by coprecipitation (see Figure 5.7 in chapter 5). Therefore, they are not shown in this section.

Operando EPR spectra of the Mn-containing samples Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> after treatment in different gases are shown in Figure 6.9. The line sextet of  $Mn^{2+}$  single sites (g = 2.004 and A = 90G) in the  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$ support nearly did not change under different treatments suggesting that these species might be hidden in the bulk lattice and not active for the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR reaction. The intensity of the broad background EPR signals of Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> of interacting Mn<sup>2+</sup> species slightly increased and broadened upon switching from Ar to NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow. This is seen more clearly from the normalized intensity I/I<sub>Ar</sub> plotted in Figure 6.10A. It points to the formation of more Mn2+, probably due to the reduction of EPR-silent Mn<sup>3+</sup> species present as Mn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> in the as-prepared sample (evident from the XRD pattern of Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub>, Figure A.20A). In contrast, as mentioned above, the intensity of the hfs sextet of single Mn<sup>2+</sup> does not change, suggesting that these species are indeed hidden in the supporting bulk and not accessible to reactants. Upon switching to NO + O<sub>2</sub> flow, the intensity of the Mn<sup>2+</sup> cluster signal decreased again, confirming their reversible reoxidation to Mn3+ (Figure 6.9A and Figure 6.10A). Upon switching to the total SCR feed flow, the Mn<sup>2+</sup> cluster signal became slightly broader and increased again, indicating that Mn<sup>3+</sup> ions are again partly reduced. This confirms clearly the reversible redox behaviour of Mn ions within Mn<sub>x</sub>O<sub>y</sub> clusters in different conditions and several cycles. This facile redox behaviour might be the reason for catalytic activity of this support for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR.

The same behaviour was observed for the catalyst V/Ce $_{0.5}$ Ti $_{0.3}$ Mn $_{0.2}$ O $_{2-\delta}$ (Figure 6.9B). However, compared to the V-free support, the spectra of the catalyst differ more significantly in intensity during subsequent treatment in NH $_3$ , NO/O $_2$  and SCR feed. This might be due to the reduction of VO $^{3+}$  to VO $^{2+}$  species in NH $_3$ , their reoxidation in NO/O $_2$  and subsequent partial re-reduction during NH $_3$ -SCR. Since the broad isotropic singlet of magnetically interacting VO $^{2+}$  species overlaps with

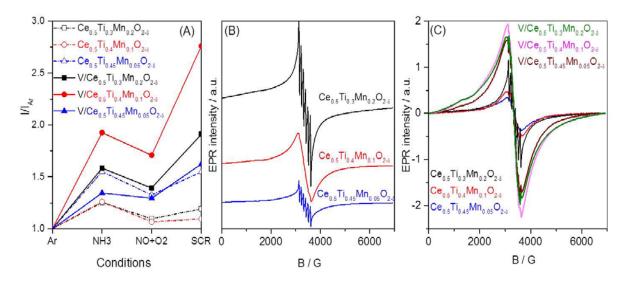
that of clustered  $Mn^{2+}$  species, (compare Figure 6.9C to Figure 5.7, page 59, section 5.2.2), the effect of both species cannot be distinguished. Remarkably, no hfs signal of isolated  $VO^{2+}$  species was formed. This is evident from Figure 6.10B, in which difference spectra recorded after 30 min in total SCR feed are shown (spectra after proceeding 30 min exposure to  $NO+O_2$  subtracted). This may be due to strong magnetic interactions between paramagnetic  $VO^{2+}$  and  $Mn^{n+}$  species. On the other hand, the redox potential of  $Mn^{3+}/Mn^{2+}$  (1.5 V) is higher than that of  $V^{5+}/V^{4+}$  (approximately 1.0 V). Therefore, it cannot be excluded that V species in close contact to  $Mn^{n+}$  (n>2) are kept in their highest valence state +5 while  $Mn^{n+}$  is reduced to  $Mn^{2+}$ , contributing to the EPR signal. The contribution of  $VO^{2+}$  (or additional  $Mn^{2+}$ ) species to the total EPR signal intensity under reductive conditions in  $NH_3$  flow or total  $NH_3$ -SCR feed is also evident from Figure 6.10A, in which the ratio of the total EPR intensity under different gas atmosphere is normalized on the initial one under argon flow.



**Figure 6.9:** *In-situ-*EPR spectra of support  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}(A)$  and catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2-\delta</sub>(B) recorded at 150 °C after 1 h pretreatment in O<sub>2</sub> flow at 300 °C and cooling to 150 °C in Ar flow, followed by 30 min exposure to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/Ar, then 30 min exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/Ar, finally 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow.

In general, the behaviour of the supports and catalysts with lower Mn content was similar to that of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_{2-\delta}$ , respectively. Therefore, it is not shown here. The only difference is the effect of Mn content on the reduction degree of the supports. As seen from Figure 6.10B, sample  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.45}Mn_{0.05}O_{2-\delta}$  contains the smallest amount of clustered  $Mn^{2+}$  species. However, the reduction degree of this sample is generally highest between the supports  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x=0.05-0.2) (Figure 6.10A). This may be a reason for the least active of this support (Figure 6.1A).

The difference spectra recorded after 30 min in total SCR feed (spectra after proceeding 30 min exposure to NO+O<sub>2</sub> subtracted) shown almost exclusively the broad signal of clustered Mn<sup>2+</sup> species (Figure 6.10B). The intensity of these spectra, which is related to the amount of clustered Mn<sup>2+</sup> species, increased the order Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.45</sub>Mn<sub>0.05</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> < Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub> < Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>Mn<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>2- $\delta$ </sub>, which parallels the trend in catalytic behaviour of these supports.



**Figure 6.10:** (A): The ratio of double integrals of the EPR spectra of samples recorded after 30 min exposure to different gas flows to that recorded under Ar flow at 150 °C; (B): The EPR spectra of supports recorded at 150 °C after 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow; (C) Comparison of the difference EPR spectra of samples recorded after 30 min in total SCR feed (spectra after proceeding 30 min exposure to NO+O<sub>2</sub> subtracted).

#### 6.3. Conclusions

This chapter pointed out the significant influence of Mn for the mixed-oxide support  $CeO_2\text{-Ti}O_2$  to obtain the higher catalytic activity of supported vanadia catalysts for NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR at lower temperatures. With a certain amount of Mn, supports  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.45}Mn_{0.05}O_{2-\delta}$  and  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.4}Mn_{0.1}O_2$  were already very active in the absence of vanadia achieving both NO and NH<sub>3</sub> conversion above 85% from 175 to 300 °C and remaining N<sub>2</sub> selectivity at 95% until 300 °C. Only for the highest Mn content in  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.3}Mn_{0.2}O_2$ , a strong selectivity decrease appeared above 200 °C. Deposition of vanadia on these supports slightly enhanced catalytic performance with NO conversion above 88% and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity around 98% from 175 to 300 °C. The XRD results revealed the formation of homogeneous  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  solid solutions with x  $\leq$  0.1. In contrast, a separate  $Mn_2O_3$  and  $Ce_2O_3$  was found with x = 0.2 indicating the presence of heterogeneous solid.

Comprehensive studies of structure-reactivity relationships using *in-situ* and *operando* spectroscopy pointed to interesting role differences of vanadium and

manganese sites in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR. While NH<sub>3</sub> can be adsorbed and activated on all surface species, NO<sub>x</sub> species are only adsorbed on M (M= Mn, Ce, Ti) surface sites but not on vanadium species. EPR revealed the contribution of both vanadium and manganese sites to the low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5-x</sub>Mn<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> catalysts. Among different types of Mn species, those in clusters are more active than isolated species. The Mn-O-Ce-O-Ti interaction results in high redox activity of ternary oxide supports. Therefore, their interaction with adjacent vanadium surface species kept the latter in an equilibrium V valence state close to +5 during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR. Furthermore, DRIFTS results demonstrated that NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over Mncontaining bare supports proceeds after a L-H mechanism, in which both NO and NH<sub>3</sub> are first adsorbed to give activated surface species that further react to produce N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O. This agrees with the behaviour of the Ti-containing supports. Active Mn species improved the formation of bridged and bidentate nitrates and, thus, enhanced the catalytic performance of NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR at low temperature. In the case of supported vanadia catalysts, the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR reaction proceeds mainly according to an E-R mechanism involving the reaction of adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> species and gas-phase  $NO_x$ , however, in contrast to the  $V/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts,  $NO_x$  is also partly adsorbed on  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts. This is possibly a reason for the slightly higher performance of these samples in comparison to the former.

# 7. Effect of preparation methods of supports on structure and performance of VO<sub>x</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

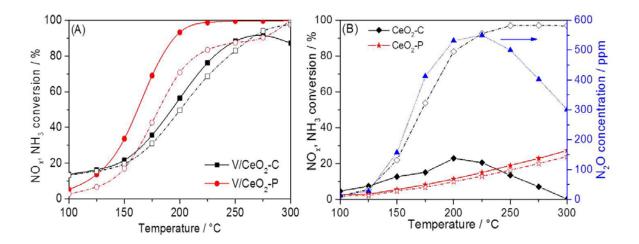
In chapter 4 it has been shown that VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> materials, in which the supports were prepared by citrate sol-gel method, are efficient catalysts for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO. They contain -O-Ce-O-V(=O)-O-Zr-O- moieties in which the V sites shuttle reversibly between V<sup>5+</sup> and V<sup>4+</sup> while Ce and Zr species remain essentially tetravalent. Interestingly, the same amount of vanadia deposited on a CeO<sub>2</sub> support prepared by precipitation (chapter 5) resulted in catalysts of rather different performance. A sensitive dependence of the performance of ceria-based catalysts on the synthesis procedure was also observed in other reactions, such as methanol oxidation and carbonylation of glycerol with CO<sub>2</sub> to glycerol carbonate. 232for which ceria was prepared by hydrothermal, 235 precipitation, 232, 236 citrate sol-gel, 124, 233 solution combustion, 237 or microemulsion protocols 234. It has been supposed in previous reports that, depending on the synthesis protocol, oxygen vacancies and structural defects are formed that in turn influence the Ce<sup>4+</sup>/Ce<sup>3+</sup> redox behaviour. 19, 238 In NH3-SCR, however, a detailed analysis of these relations has not yet been performed. Therefore, in this chapter a detailed investigation of structure-reactivity relationships of catalysts is presented, in which the same impregnation procedure was used to deposit 5 wt.% of V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> on CeO<sub>2</sub> supports that were prepared by different methods, namely by precipitation and a citrate sol-gel method (leading to catalysts V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P and V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C).

## 7.1. Catalytic performance

As illustrated in Figure 7.1B, the pure  $CeO_2$  supports already show some activity in the catalytic reaction. While  $NO_x$  and  $NH_3$  conversions were almost equal and low over the whole temperature range on support  $CeO_2$ -P, sample  $CeO_2$ -C was slightly more active below 200 °C. However, NO conversion decreased significantly with rising temperature and dropped to 0% at 300 °C. This is caused by undesired  $NH_3$  combustion and  $N_2O$  formation above 200 °C. Thus, both pure supports shown detrimental catalytic behaviour and are therefore not further considered here.

Catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C is much less active than V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P, reaching a maximum NO conversion of 90% at only 275 °C which even dropped at higher temperature due to undesired oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub> (Figure 7.1A). In contrast, V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P reached full conversion already at 225 °C and remained stable.

To find out reasons for their different behaviour, a comprehensive characterization study of the catalysts was performed. These results are discussed in relation to the catalytic performance in the following sections of this chapter.



**Figure 7.1**:  $NO_x$  (solid symbols and lines),  $NH_3$  conversion (open symbols and dashed lines) over (A)  $V/CeO_2$ -C (squares) and  $V/CeO_2$ -P (circles); (B) V-free  $CeO_2$ -C (diamonds) and  $CeO_2$ -P (stars); and  $N_2O$  concentration (solid triangles and dotted lines) over V-free  $CeO_2$ -C as a function of temperature; Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1%  $NH_3$ , 5%  $O_2/He$ ,  $CHSV = 70,000 \, h^{-1}$ .

## 7.2. Catalyst characterization

XRD patterns of both  $CeO_2$ -C and  $CeO_2$ -P supports showed the characteristic peaks of the cubic fluorite structure (Figure 4.2A and 5.3A). They are sharper and more intense for  $CeO_2$ -C probably due to its larger mean crystallite size and a smaller strain derived by the Williamson-Hall equation (Equation 3.6 and Table 7.1). The strain in  $CeO_2$ -P is about twice as high as in  $CeO_2$ -C, which might promote oxygen mobility inside the support.

**Table 7.1:** The mean crystallite size, specific surface area and pore volume, band gap energy of supports and catalysts.

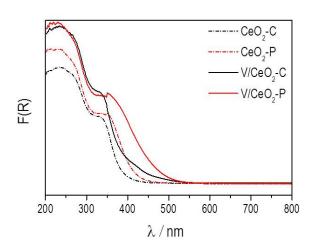
Sample	Mean crystallite size <sup>[a]</sup> (nm)	Strain <sup>[a]</sup>	Surface area (m² g <sup>-1</sup> )	Pore volume (cm³ g <sup>-1</sup> )	Band gap energy (eV) <sup>[b]</sup>
CeO <sub>2</sub> -C	24.3	0.00138	12.7	0.026	3.00
CeO <sub>2</sub> -P	14.1	0.00265	61.2	0.060	2.72
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -C			11.5	0.043	2.58
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -P			45.4	0.053	2.25

<sup>[</sup>a] from XRD using the Williamson-Hall E.q. (Eq. 3.6), [b] from UV-Vis-DRS

Moreover, the BET surface area and pore volume of CeO<sub>2</sub>-P and V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P are significantly larger than those of CeO<sub>2</sub>-C and V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C. This result is most

probably due to the fact that the P-samples are mesoporous while the C-samples are non-porous or macroporous (Figure A.23A). 131

The UV-Vis-DR spectra of the pure CeO<sub>2</sub> supports showed bands below 250 nm, around 280 and 350 nm. The first is usually assigned to O<sup>2</sup> →Ce<sup>3+</sup> charge-transfer transitions while the latter arose from O<sup>2</sup>-→Ce<sup>4+</sup> CT and interband transitions (Figure 7.2). 139, 144 The intensity below 250 nm of CeO<sub>2</sub>-P is higher suggesting a higher content of Ce<sup>3+</sup> which, for maintaining electroneutrality, must create oxygen This vacancies. assumption supported by the fact that the



**Figure 7.2:** UV-Vis spectra of pure  $CeO_2$  supports and  $5\% V_2O_5/CeO_2$  catalysts.

absorption edge of  $CeO_2$ -P ( $E_g = 2.72 \ eV$ ) is red-shifted compared to  $CeO_2$ -C, for which  $E_g = 3.00 \ eV$  is close to the value of bulk  $CeO_2$  (3,15 eV), <sup>239</sup> as well as by Raman data discussed below. Such red shift is caused by a drop in lattice symmetry due to increased disorder, which may result from small nanoparticles with abundant surface defects and/or replacement of Ce by other metal ions with a different diameter. <sup>139, 144</sup> It agrees well with the smaller crystallite size and higher strain of  $CeO_2$ -P (Table 7.1).

Deposition of vanadia on these supports led to an increase of absorbance below 400 nm, due to characteristic for  $O^{2-} \rightarrow V^{5+}$  CT bands of  $VO_x$  single sites and small  $V_xO_y$  clusters. The weak shoulder extending from 400 to 500 nm in sample  $V/CeO_2$ -C might arise from few  $V_2O_5$  nanocrystals, the were evident, too, from the Raman spectra. Interestingly, a marked red shift of the absorption edge was observed for  $V/CeO_2$ -P. One could suppose that this is due to a higher V site agglomeration in this sample since it has been shown previously that the absorption edge energy of  $V_xO_y$ -containing oxides decreases with the number of V-O-V bridges. However, the Raman spectra in Figure 5.5 (page 55) do not indicate more intense  $V_2O_5$  bands for sample  $V/CeO_2$ -P and the EPR spectra in Figure 7.3 (discussed below) suggest a higher V site agglomeration in  $V/CeO_2$ -C rather than in  $V/CeO_2$ -P. Based on these results, the red shift of the absorption edge in sample  $V/CeO_2$  is probably assigned to an incorporation of V in the surface of  $V/CeO_2$  and, thus, a more efficient attachment of the  $V/CeO_2$  species to the support than in  $V/CeO_2$ -C.

# 7.3. *In-situ* investigation of the formation and structure of active moieties

As mentioned in Section 4.3, page 42, *in-situ*-UV-Vis spectra of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C recorded at 200 °C after 60 min pretreatment in air flow at 275 °C and 45 min exposure to the NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR feed stream at 200 °C indicate a loss of intensity in the region of CT bands of V<sup>5+</sup> between 400-500 nm, while the band of d-d transitions of reduced V<sup>5-x</sup> species above 600 nm rises (Figure A.6). This change is reversible in NO/O<sub>2</sub> flow after removing NH<sub>3</sub> from the feed. A similar behaviour has been observed, too, for V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P (Figure A.24). In Section 4.3, the time dependent UV-Vis experiments were conducted with the V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalyst series, indicating that the reduction/reoxidation rates of surface VO<sub>x</sub> species (derived by kinetic evaluation of the time-dependent UV-Vis absorbance at 700 nm) scaled with catalytic activity, the least active V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C catalyst showing the lowest rates. Therefore, for comparison, the same experiment was performed with V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P. The rate constants of V reduction in a flow of 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He and reoxidation in 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow at 200 °C (Table 7.2) were derived from fits of the experimental data in Figure A.25 by a first-order rate law (E.q. 4.1 and 4.2)

**Table 7.2:** Rate constants of V reduction and reoxidation (k/min<sup>-1</sup>).

Sample	V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -C <sup>[a]</sup>	V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -P
k <sub>red1</sub>	0.104	0.0185
$k_{red2}$	0.271	0.0185
$k_{reox1}$	0.003	0.023
$k_{reox2}$	0.181	1.096

[a] from Table 4.3

The fits revealed two V reduction and reoxidation processes, a fast and a slow one (Figure A.25). It can be assumed that the fast processes ( $k_{red2}$  and  $k_{reox2}$ ) might be related to V sites on the top surface. These are the ones in immediate contact with reactants and most probably govern the catalytic activity. The slow processes ( $k_{red1}$  and  $k_{reox1}$ ) may reflect V sites in subsurface layers, which might play, if at all, only a minor role in catalysis, since particularly their reoxidation is hindered. Interestingly, reduction and reoxidation of top surface V species proceed with similar rates in the less active catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, while in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P reduction is by 2 orders of magnitude slower, yet reoxidation is by a factor of about 10 faster. For NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO on FeO<sub>x</sub> and MnO<sub>x</sub> containing catalysts, it was found that NO is not directly reduced by NH<sub>3</sub> but first oxidized to adsorbed nitrite and/or nitrate species by Fe<sup>3+</sup> or Mn<sup>4+</sup> according to a Mars-van Krevelen mechanism – a process which is hardly catalysed by metal ions in non-reducible valence states such as Fe<sup>2+</sup> or Mn<sup>2+</sup>.<sup>226, 240</sup>

Anticipating that a  $V^{n+}/V^{(n-1)+}$  redox shuttle is working in NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO over V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, too, fast reoxidation of reduced V species would be beneficial to ensure high catalytic activity. Thus, the high reoxidation rate of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P could be one reason for its higher activity compared to V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C.

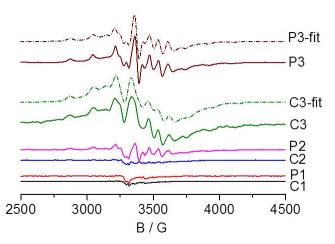
A more accurate analysis of reaction-dependent changes on the surface was performed by pseudo-in-situ-XPS after 60 min pretreatment in air flow at 300 °C and after 30 min exposure to SCR feed at 200 °C without subsequent contact to ambient atmosphere (Table 7.3, spectra plotted in Figure 4.7 and A.10). Generally, six features observed in the Ce 3d region are labeled with v, v", v"'  $(3d_{5/2})$  and u, u", u"'  $(3d_{3/2})$  (Figure A.5). For clarity, only  $E_B$  values of the v peak are summarised in Table 7.3.

**Table 7.3:** Pseudo-in-situ-XPS Binding Energies (EB/eV) and Atomic Ratios of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> after pretreatment in the air and SCR feed at 200 °C.

Sample	E <sub>B</sub> (V 2p <sub>3/2</sub> )	E <sub>B</sub> (Ce 3d <sub>3/2</sub> )	V/Ce
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -C air	516.5 (V <sup>4+</sup> + V <sup>5+</sup> )	885.5 (Ce <sup>4+</sup> )	0.73
	518.0 (V <sup>5+</sup> )		
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -C after SCR	516.6 $(V^{4+} + V^{5+})$	885.5 (Ce <sup>4+</sup> )	0.67
	515.0 (V <sup>3+</sup> )		
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -P air	517.0 (V <sup>5+</sup> )	885.5 (Ce <sup>4+</sup> )	0.52
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -P after SCR	516.2 (V <sup>4+</sup> )	885.5 (Ce <sup>4+</sup> )	0.44
		882.5 (Ce <sup>3+</sup> )	

The surface V/Ce ratio of the more active catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P was lower than that of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C, probably since its higher surface area leads to a lower V surface concentration, despite a similar V dispersion. After air pretreatment, the surface of this catalyst consisted of exclusively V<sup>5+</sup> (reflected by  $E_B = 517.0$  eV) while that of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C represented a mixture of V<sup>5+</sup> and V<sup>4+</sup> ( $E_B = 518.0$  and 516.5 eV). After treatment in SCR feed, the surface V<sup>5+</sup> sites on V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P were partially reduced to V<sup>4+</sup> while on V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C, a considerable part of V<sup>3+</sup> was formed. Under the same conditions, Ce remained essentially tetravalent in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C, while it was partially reduced to Ce<sup>3+</sup> in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P. This phenomenon may be explained by the removal of O and localisation of the residual electrons at the neighbouring Ce, leaving behind  $-Ce^{3+}-\Box-V^{5+}(=O)-O-Ce^{3+}-$  and  $-Ce^{3+}-\Box-V^{4+}(=O)-O-Ce^{4+}-$  species. This assumption has been confirmed by DFT calculations of VO<sub>x</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts. Preferential electron trapping by Ce<sup>4+</sup> could keep a considerable part of the V sites in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P in their most active valence state +5 under reaction conditions, which would agree very well with the observed higher activity.

*In-situ-*EPR widely supports the conclusions drawn from UV-Vis data. and XPS After preoxidation, the EPR spectra of both catalysts consisted of only tiny signals around g = 2.00 from oxygen defects such as O°and/or  $O_2^{\bullet}$  (Figure 7.3, C1 and P1). No V<sup>4+</sup> signal was detected, which is surprising at least for V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C as XPS points to some surface V<sup>4+</sup>. Possibly, this is due to the local environment of these sites on the surface of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C, leading to short relaxation times. Exposure to NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow at 200 °C reduced the V<sup>5+</sup> species in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P to evident from the original EPR



**Figure 7.3:** *In-situ-*EPR spectra of V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C and V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P recorded at 200 °C in Ar after pretreatment in O<sub>2</sub> at 300 °C (C1 and P1), after 30 min treatment in 0.2% NH $_3$ /He (C2 and P2) and after 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow (C3 and P3, spectrum in 0.2% NO, 5% O $_2$ /He subtracted. The dashed lines show spectra fitted with spin Hamiltonian parameters in Table A.3.

signal with hyperfine structure (hfs). Switching to the total SCR feed containing also NO and O<sub>2</sub> raised the intensity of this signal. This result points to oxidation of EPRsilent V3+ (formed during the previous treatment in NH3) to EPR-active VO2+ and agrees very well with the in-situ-XPS result (Table 7.3). It is noted that no VO2+ signal was obtained in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C after NH<sub>3</sub>-treatment (Figure 7.3, C2) indicating that reduction to V<sup>3+</sup> may have been very pronounced which is, however, at least partly reversible under SCR feed (Figure 7.3, C3). From the g and A tensor parameters derived by simulated spectra and explained in more detail in Table A.3, it is evident that the hfs spectrum of catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C could be fitted with one single VO2+ site, while two different VO2+ species A and B were required for V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P. The parameters of the single VO<sup>2+</sup> sites in V-CeO<sub>2</sub>-C and of VO<sup>2+</sup> species A in V-CeO<sub>2</sub>-P were rather similar but differ significantly from VO<sup>2+</sup> species B in V-CeO<sub>2</sub>-P, which are less distorted and less ionic. Similar species have been found in V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts and assigned to V incorporated in -O-Ce-O-V(=O)-O-Zr/Ti-O- surface moieties as discussed in Section 4.3, page 47 and Section 5.2.2, page 59, respectively. Accordingly, we assign the VO<sup>2+</sup> species B in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P to similar sites, tightly incorporated into the catalyst surface.

### 7.4. Conclusions

It has been demonstrated that the preparation method of supports crucially affects the resulting support structure and in turn the properties and activity of the VO<sub>x</sub> sites deposited on them. In contrast to the citrate sol-gel protocol, the precipitation method exhibits many advantages since it can create a mesoporous CeO<sub>2</sub>-P support with a markedly higher surface area, a higher concentration of Ce<sup>3+</sup> bulk species and oxygen vacancies, which favour oxygen transport through the lattice. This is beneficial for the corresponding V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P (assuming a Mars-van Krevelen redox cycle) which is much more active than the respective V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C material and approaches full NO conversion and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity already below 225 °C. While surface V sites are partly reduced under SCR conditions to (probably inactive) V<sup>3+</sup> on V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-C, this deep reduction does not occur on V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P on which, instead, Ce<sup>4+</sup> is preferentially reduced to Ce<sup>3+</sup>. Moreover, EPR results suggest that V sites in V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P might be in a more tight junction with the CeO<sub>2</sub> surface, probably forming active  $-Ce^{3+}-\Box-V^{5+/4+}(=O)-O-Ce^{3+/4+}-$  which are anticipated to boost catalytic activity.

#### 8. General conclusions and outlook

In this PhD research, supported  $VO_x/Ce_{1-x}M_xO_2$  (M = Zr, Ti, Mn) catalysts have revealed to be promising ones for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR. Incorporation of smaller cations (M = Zr, Ti, Mn) into  $CeO_2$  formed ceria-based solid solutions with the cubic fluorite structure of ceria. These solid solutions have smaller crystallite size and/or higher disorder than pure ceria. These properties might improve oxygen mobility and redox capability of ceria leading to enhanced catalytic performance of supported vanadia catalysts.

The properties of supports play an essential role in the catalytic behaviour of supported vanadia catalysts depending on the co-elements. The gain in catalytic activity upon vanadia deposition increased in the same order as activity improvement of V-free supports  $CeO_2$  <  $Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  <  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  < Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.4</sub>Mn<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. The redox properties of supports are seen as the key factor determining the deNO<sub>x</sub> activity of supported vanadia catalysts. Isovalent nonreducible co-elements of Zr<sup>4+</sup> affect the redox capability of supports due to the distortion of the ceria structure by different cation size, whereas the influence of Ti<sup>4+</sup> is related to both structural distortion and higher redox activity of this cation. In the case of Mn<sup>n+</sup> co-component, this property also originates from the electronic modification. Therefore, in comparison with Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, the higher reducible cocomponent of Ti<sup>4+</sup> results in higher redox capability of the Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> support, resulting in higher catalytic performance of the resulting catalysts. The best 5 wt.%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  catalysts (x = 0.3-0.5) already reached full NO<sub>x</sub> conversion and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity slightly below 200 °C with GHSV of 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>. The catalytic performance was still appreciable at a tenfold higher space velocity of 750,000 h<sup>-1</sup>, which belongs to the most active and selective catalysts known so far for deNO<sub>x</sub> at temperatures below 300 °C. Incorporation of both Ti and Mn into ceria results in high NO<sub>x</sub> conversion even at lower temperatures (from 175 °C). However, the strong oxidation activity of Mn ions makes these supports slightly less selective. This limitation is ameliorated by the coverage of VO<sub>x</sub> species on these supports.

Besides the influence of co-components, the preparation process of supports also crucially affects the structure and properties of resulting supports and, thus, the activity of supported vanadia catalysts. In contrast to the citrate sol-gel protocol, the precipitation method has many advantages. This method could create a mesoporous CeO<sub>2</sub>-P support with markedly higher surface area, a higher concentration of Ce<sup>3+</sup> bulk species and oxygen vacancies, which favour oxygen transport through the lattice. As a consequence, the corresponding catalyst V/CeO<sub>2</sub>-P was much more active than the vanadia supported on ceria prepared by the citrate sol-gel method.

*In-situ-*spectroscopic studies indicated that the activity of low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR is mainly related to the presence of highly dispersed vanadyl species tightly connected via oxygen bridges to both Ce and M (M = Zr, Ti, Mn). These vanadyl species enable to reduce and reoxidise easily during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO reaction. Apparently, the intimate contact with Ce/M renders the V species in their highest and most active equilibrium valence state +5. The high steady-state concentration of V<sup>5+</sup> maintained under SCR conditions might improve Lewis acidity and, thus, NH<sub>3</sub> adsorption. Therefore, these findings strongly suggest that it is the efficiency of this process which is responsible for the catalytic performance of supported vanadia catalysts.

The comprehensive studies of structure-reactivity relationships using *in-situ* and *operando* spectroscopy revealed significant mechanistic differences. While on V-free supports, NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR proceeded after a Langmuir-Hinshelwood (L-H) mechanism implying the reaction of adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and nitrate species (formed on the surface by reaction of NO/O<sub>2</sub>), an Eley-Rideal (E-R) mechanism operates on supported vanadia catalysts, in which adsorbed NH<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> react with NO/O<sub>2</sub> from the gas phase. The switch in reaction mechanism has its roots in structural differences of catalysts and supports. While NH<sub>3</sub> adsorbs on both Lewis and Brønsted sites present in all samples (though to a different extent), nitrate is preferentially formed from NO/O<sub>2</sub> by the participation of Ce/Mn-O moieties.

Although much progress has been made on ceria-based catalysts, further improvements in the NO<sub>x</sub> conversion and N<sub>2</sub> selectivity over these materials are still required in order to facilitate the possible commercialization of these catalysts. The challenge will be to design a new generation of these catalysts that can achieve full NO<sub>x</sub> conversion without any formation of N<sub>2</sub>O. The performance of ceria-based catalysts is highly dependent on their structures and redox properties. To achieve high activity, catalysts with a high surface area, porous structures and high redox active are required. Therefore, further studies should focus on the synthesis of nanostructured modified ceria with controlled structures, morphologies and redox properties to enhance the catalytic performance. In addition, the oxygen storage capacity (OSC) and oxygen mobility, as well as the electron transport through the lattice of ceria-based oxides, might boost the reaction rate. It has been demonstrated that incorporation of lower valent cations such as Cu<sup>2+</sup>, La<sup>3+</sup>. Fe<sup>3+</sup> into ceria could create a material with higher oxygen mobility and OSC. Therefore, the introduction such cations with redox properties might be an attractive option for further modification ceria.

Another big challenge for the low-temperature active catalysts is the stability. In comparison with the high-temperature operations, the effects of H<sub>2</sub>O and SO<sub>2</sub> on the catalytic activity are more evident at low temperatures. Therefore, long-time

stability test and the resistance against  $H_2O$  and  $SO_2$  of these catalysts are also needed. Furthermore, more studies need to be done to transfer catalysts developed in laboratory scale to practical industry. Therefore, further work should design the experimental activity tests more directly related to "real" catalyst working under industrial or diesel engine conditions at high GHSV and in the presence of  $H_2O$  and  $SO_2$ .

## References

- 1. Bruckner, A., Chem. Soc. Rev. 2010, 39, 4673-4684.
- 2. Skalska, K.; Miller, J. S.; Ledakowicz, S., *Sci. Total Environ.* **2010,** *408*, 3976-3989.
- 3. Pereira, C. J.; Amiridis, M. D., ACS Symp. Ser. 1995, 587, 1-13.
- 4. Aneja, V. P.; Roelle, P. A.; Murray, G. C.; Southerland, J.; Erisman, J. W.; Fowler, D.; Asman, W. A. H.; Patni, N., *Atmos. Environ.* **2001**, *35*, 1903-1911.
- 5. Bosch, H.; Janssen, F., Catalytic Reduction of Nitrogen Oxides: A Review on the Fundamentals and Technology. Elsevier: **1998**.
- 6. Busca, G.; Lietti, L.; Ramis, G.; Berti, F., Appl. Catal., B 1998, 18, 1-36.
- 7. Cobb, D.; Glatch, L.; Ruud, J.; Snyder, S., *Environ. Prog.* **1991**, *10*, 49-59.
- 8. Li, J.; Chang, H.; Ma, L.; Hao, J.; Yang, R. T., *Catal. Today* **2011**, *175*, 147-156.
- 9. Chen, H.-Y., Cu/Zeolite SCR Catalysts for Automotive Diesel NOx Emission Control. In *Urea-SCR Technology for deNOx After Treatment of Diesel Exhausts*, Nova, I.; Tronconi, E., Eds. Springer New York: **2014**; pp 123-147.
- 10. Liu, X.; Wu, X.; Weng, D.; Si, Z., Catal. Commun. 2015, 59, 35-39.
- 11. Wang, J.; Yu, T.; Wang, X.; Qi, G.; Xue, J.; Shen, M.; Li, W., *Appl. Catal., B* **2012,** *127*, 137-147.
- 12. Li, C.; Li, Q.; Lu, P.; Cui, H.; Zeng, G., Front. Environ. Sci. Engin. **2012**, *6*, 156-161.
- 13. Lian, Z.; Liu, F.; He, H., Catal. Sci. Technol. **2015**, *5*, 389-396.
- 14. Peng, Y.; Wang, C.; Li, J., Appl. Catal., B **2014**, 144, 538-546.
- 15. Liu, Z.; Yi, Y.; Zhang, S.; Zhu, T.; Zhu, J.; Wang, J., *Catal. Today* **2013**, *216*, 76-81.
- 16. Liu, C.; Shi, J.-W.; Gao, C.; Niu, C., Appl. Catal., A 2016, 522, 54-69.
- 17. Trovarelli, A., Catal. Rev. 1996, 38, 439-520.
- 18. Beckers, J.; Rothenberg, G., *Green Chem.* **2010**, *12*, 939-948.
- 19. Vivier, L.; Duprez, D., *ChemSusChem* **2010**, *3*, 654-678.
- 20. Li, S.; Zhu, H.; Qin, Z.; Wang, G.; Zhang, Y.; Wu, Z.; Li, Z.; Chen, G.; Dong,
- W.; Wu, Z.; Zheng, L.; Zhang, J.; Hu, T.; Wang, J., *Appl. Catal., B* **2014**, *144*, 498-506.
- 21. Tang, C.; Zhang, H.; Dong, L., Catal. Sci. Technol. **2016**, *6*, 1248-1264.
- 22. Ramis, G.; Yi, L.; Busca, G., Catal. Today 1996, 28, 373-380.
- 23. Vittadini, A.; Casarin, M.; Selloni, A., *J. Phys. Chem. B* **2005**, *109*, 1652-1655.
- 24. Inomata, M.; Miyamoto, A.; Murakami, Y., *J. Catal.* **1980**, *62*, 140-148.
- 25. Soyer, S.; Uzun, A.; Senkan, S.; Onal, I., Catal. Today **2006**, 118, 268-278.
- 26. Topsoe, N. Y.; Dumesic, J. A.; Topsoe, H., J. Catal. 1995, 151, 241-252.
- 27. Giraud, F.; Couble, J.; Geantet, C.; Guilhaume, N.; Puzenat, E.; Gros, S.; Porcheron, L.; Kanniche, M.; Bianchi, D., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2015**, *119*, 16089-16105.

- 28. Wang, J.; Yan, Z.; Liu, L.; Chen, Y.; Zhang, Z.; Wang, X., *Appl. Surf. Sci.* **2014,** *313*, 660-669.
- 29. Liu, Z.; Zhang, S.; Li, J.; Zhu, J.; Ma, L., *Appl. Catal., B* **2014,** *158–159*, 11-19.
- 30. Centeno, M. A.; Carrizosa, I.; Odriozola, J. A., *Appl. Catal., B* **2001,** *29*, 307-314.
- 31. Boningari, T.; Koirala, R.; Smirniotis, P. G., *Appl. Catal., B* **2013**, *140–141*, 289-298.
- 32. Takagi, M.; Kawai, T.; Soma, M.; Onishi, T.; Tamaru, K., *J. Catal.* **1977,** *50*, 441-446.
- 33. Topsoe, N. Y., Science (New York, N.Y.) 1994, 265, 1217-1219.
- 34. Xiong, S.; Xiao, X.; Liao, Y.; Dang, H.; Shan, W.; Yang, S., *Ind. Eng. Chem. Res.* **2015**, *54*, 11011-11023.
- 35. *Air quality in Europe 2015 report*, No 5; Luxembourg: Publications Office of the European Union, **2015**.
- 36. Wright, J., Environmental Chemistry. Routledge Taylor Francis Group: 2003.
- 37. Ogawa, M.; Yoshida, N., Atmos. Environ. 2005, 39, 3421-3429.
- 38. Bailey, R.; Claxton, R.; Jones, L.; Kilroy, E.; Misselbrook, T.; Pang, Y.; Passant, N.; Salisbury, E.; Smith, H.; Thistlethwaite, G.; Wakeling, D.; Walker, C. *Air quality pollutant inventories for England, Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland:* 1990-2014; Ricardo Energy & Environment/R/3463; **2016**.
- 39. Vascellari, M., NOx Emission and Mitigation Technologies. In *Handbook of Clean Energy Systems*, Yan, J., Ed. John Wiley & Sons: **2015**; Vol. 3, pp 1605-1628.
- 40. Wang, S. X.; Zhao, B.; Cai, S. Y.; Klimont, Z.; Nielsen, C. P.; Morikawa, T.; Woo, J. H.; Kim, Y.; Fu, X.; Xu, J. Y.; Hao, J. M.; He, K. B., *Atmos. Chem. Phys.* **2014**, *14*, 6571-6603.
- 41. Yeh, J. T.; Chen, W.-Y., *Control of NOx during stationary combustion*. Humana Press Inc.: **2005**; Vol. 2, p 113-126.
- 42. Hoekman, S. K.; Robbins, C., Fuel Process. Technol. 2012, 96, 237-249.
- 43. Rosenberg, H. S.; Curran, L. M.; Slack, A. V.; Ando, J.; Oxley, J. H., *Prog. Energy Combust. Sci.* **1980**, *6*, 287-302.
- 44. Harrison, B.; Diwell, A. F.; Wyatt, M., *Platinum Met. Rev.* **1985**, 29, 50-6.
- 45. Granger, P.; Parvulescu, V. I., *Chem. Rev.* **2011**, *111*, 3155-3207.
- 46. Corcoran, T., How does a hybrid car work? **2016**.
- 47. Nakajima, F.; Hamada, I., Catal. Today **1996**, *29*, 109-115.
- 48. Koebel, M.; Elsener, M.; Madia, G., *Ind. Eng. Chem. Res.* **2001**, *40*, 52-59.
- 49. Forzatti, P.; Lietti, L., Chim. Ind. (Milan) 1996, 78, 685-691.
- 50. Chen, L.; Li, J.; Ge, M., J. Phys. Chem. C 2009, 113, 21177-21184.
- 51. Nova, I.; Lietti, L.; Tronconi, E.; Forzatti, P., Catal. Today 2000, 60, 73-82.
- 52. Forzatti, P.; Nova, I.; Tronconi, E.; Kustov, A.; Thoegersen, J. R., *Catal. Today* **2012**, *184*, 153-159.
- 53. Ma, Z.; Wu, X.; Feng, Y.; Si, Z.; Weng, D.; Shi, L., *Prog. Nat. Sci. Mater. Int.* **2015**, *25*, 342-352.

- 54. Shan, W.; Song, H., Catal. Sci. Technol. **2015**, *5*, 4280-4288.
- 55. Qi, G.; Yang, R. T., *Chem. Commun.* **2003**, 848-849.
- 56. Chang, H.; Chen, X.; Li, J.; Ma, L.; Wang, C.; Liu, C.; Schwank, J. W.; Hao, J., *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **2013**, *47*, 5294-5301.
- 57. Liu, Z.; Zhu, J.; Li, J.; Ma, L.; Woo, S. I., ACS Appl. Mater. Interfaces **2014**, *6*, 14500-14508.
- 58. Xu, L.; Shi, C.; Zhang, Z.; Gies, H.; Xiao, F.-S.; De Vos, D.; Yokoi, T.; Bao, X.; Feyen, M.; Maurer, S.; Yilmaz, B.; Müller, U.; Zhang, W., *Microporous Mesoporous Mater.* **2014**, *200*, 304-310.
- 59. Zhu, L.; Zhang, L.; Qu, H.; Zhong, Q., *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.* **2015**, *409*, 207-215.
- 60. Chen, P.; Simboeck, J.; Schoenebaum, S.; Rauch, D.; Simons, T.; Palkovits, R.; Moos, R.; Simon, U., Sens. Actuators, B **2016**, 236, 1075-1082.
- 61. Jangjou, Y.; Wang, D.; Kumar, A.; Li, J.; Epling, W. S., *ACS Catal.* **2016,** *6*, 6612-6622.
- 62. Leistner, K.; Olsson, L., Appl. Catal., B **2015**, 165, 192-199.
- 63. Tang, X.; Li, J.; Sun, L.; Hao, J., Appl. Catal., B 2010, 99, 156-162.
- 64. Tang, X.; Hao, J.; Xu, W.; Li, J., Catal. Commun. **2007**, *8*, 329-334.
- 65. Xiao, X.; Sheng, Z.; Yang, L.; Dong, F., *Catal. Sci. Technol.* **2016,** *6*, 1507-1514.
- 66. Zuo, J.; Chen, Z.; Wang, F.; Yu, Y.; Wang, L.; Li, X., *Ind. Eng. Chem. Res.* **2014**, *53*, 2647-2655.
- 67. Zhang, P.; Sun, Y.; Su, W.; Wei, Y.; Liu, J., *RSC Adv.* **2016**, *6*, 107270-107277.
- 68. Mu, W.; Zhu, J.; Zhang, S.; Guo, Y.; Su, L.; Li, X.; Li, Z., *Catal. Sci. Technol.* **2016**, Ahead of Print.
- 69. Shen, B.; Wang, Y.; Wang, F.; Liu, T., Chem. Eng. J. 2014, 236, 171-180.
- 70. Guo, R.-T.; Zhen, W.-L.; Zhou, Y.; Pan, W. G.; Xu, H.-J.; Jin, Q.; Ding, C.-G.; Guo, S.-Y., *Asian J. Chem.* **2014**, *26*, 407-410.
- 71. Lian, Z.; Liu, F.; He, H., Ind. Eng. Chem. Res. 2014, 53, 19506-19511.
- 72. Gao, X.; Jiang, Y.; Zhong, Y.; Luo, Z.; Cen, K., *J. Hazard. Mater.* **2010,** *174*, 734-739.
- 73. Shan, W.; Liu, F.; He, H.; Shi, X.; Zhang, C., *Catal. Today* **2012**, *184*, 160-165.
- 74. Li, P.; Xin, Y.; Li, Q.; Wang, Z.; Zhang, Z.; Zheng, L., *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **2012**, *46*, 9600-9605.
- 75. Lian, Z.; Liu, F.; He, H.; Liu, K., RSC Adv. **2015**, *5*, 37675-37681.
- 76. Deng, Y.; Chen, X.; Shao, R.; Hu, L.; Tang, J.; Wang, C., *Key Eng. Mater.* **2016**, *697*, 275-278.
- 77. Gan, L.; Guo, F.; Yu, J.; Xu, G., Catalysts **2016**, *6*, 25.
- 78. Marberger, A.; Elsener, M.; Ferri, D.; Krocher, O., *Catalysts* **2015**, *5*, 1704-1720.
- 79. Yashima, M., Crystal and electronic structures, structural disorder, phase transformation, and phase diagram of ceria–zirconia and ceria-based materials. In

- Catalysis by Ceria and Related Materials, 2nd ed.; Trovarelli, A.; Fornasiero, P., Eds. Imperial College Press: **2013**.
- 80. Sun, C.; Li, H.; Chen, L., Energy Environ. Sci., 2012, 5, 8475-8505.
- 81. Lietti, L., Appl. Catal., B 1996, 10, 281-297.
- 82. Vanpoucke, D. E. P. Investigation of tunable buffer layers for coated superconductors: from solid state physics to quantum chemistry. Doctoral degree, Ghent University, Ghent, Belgium, **2012**.
- 83. Trovarelli, A.; Zamar, F.; Llorca, J.; Leitenburg, C. d.; Dolcetti, G.; Kiss, J. T., *J. Catal.* **1997**, *169*, 490-502.
- 84. Dutta, G.; Waghmare, U. V.; Baidya, T.; Hegde, M. S.; Priolkar, K. R.; Sarode, P. R., *Chem. Mater.* **2006**, *18*, 3249-3256.
- 85. Reddy, B. M.; Reddy, G. K.; Ganesh, I.; Ferreira, J. M. F., *J. Mater. Sci.* **2009**, *44*, 2743-2751.
- 86. McFarland, E. W.; Metiu, H., Chem. Rev. 2013, 113, 4391-4427.
- 87. Hori, C. E.; Permana, H.; Ng, K. Y. S.; Brenner, A.; More, K.; Rahmoeller, K. M.; Belton, D., *Appl. Catal., B* **1998**, *16*, 105-117.
- 88. Bonk, A.; Remhof, A.; Maier, A. C.; Trottmann, M.; Schlupp, M. V. F.; Battaglia, C.; Vogt, U. F., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2016**, *120*, 118-125.
- 89. Xu, L.; Li, X.-S.; Crocker, M.; Zhang, Z.-S.; Zhu, A.-M.; Shi, C., *J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem.* **2013**, 378, 82-90.
- 90. Zhang, Q.-L.; Qiu, C.-T.; Xu, H.-D.; Lin, T.; Lin, Z.-E.; Gong, M.-C.; Chen, Y.-Q., *Catal. Today* **2011**, *175*, 171-176.
- 91. Xiong, Y.; Tang, C.; Yao, X.; Zhang, L.; Li, L.; Wang, X.; Deng, Y.; Gao, F.; Dong, L., *Appl. Catal., A* **2015**, *495*, 206-216.
- 92. Vuurman, M. A.; Wachs, I. E., J. Phys. Chem. 1992, 96, 5008-5016.
- 93. Martinez-Huerta, M. V.; Deo, G.; Fierro, J. L. G.; Banares, M. A., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2007**, *111*, 18708-18714.
- 94. Wu, Z.; Rondinone, A. J.; Ivanov, I. N.; Overbury, S. H., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2011,** *115*, 25368-25378.
- 95. Li, Y.; Wei, Z.; Gao, F.; Kovarik, L.; Peden, C. H. F.; Wang, Y., *J. Catal.* **2014**, *315*, 15-24.
- 96. Weckhuysen, B. M.; Keller, D. E., Catal. Today 2003, 78, 25-46.
- 97. Abbott, H. L.; Uhl, A.; Baron, M.; Lei, Y.; Meyer, R. J.; Stacchiola, D. J.; Bondarchuk, O.; Shaikhutdinov, S.; Freund, H. J., *J. Catal.* **2010**, *272*, 82-91.
- 98. Keller, D. E. X-ray absorption spectroscopy of supported vanadium oxide catalysts. Doctoral degree, Utrecht University, Utrecht University, **2006**.
- 99. Janssen, F. J. J. G.; Van den Kerkhof, F. M. G.; Bosch, H.; Ross, J. R. H., *J. Phys. Chem.* **1987**, *91*, 5921-5927.
- 100. Went, G. T.; Leu, L.-J.; Rosin, R. R.; Bell, A. T., J. Catal. 1992, 134, 492-505.
- 101. Lietti, L.; Alemany, J. L.; Forzatti, P.; Busca, G.; Ramis, G.; Giamello, E.; Bregani, F., *Catal. Today* **1996**, *29*, 143-148.
- 102. Forzatti, P., Appl. Catal., A 2001, 222, 221-236.
- 103. Alemany, L. J.; Lietti, L.; Ferlazzo, N.; Forzatti, P.; Busca, G.; Giamello, E.; Bregani, F., *J. Catal.* **1995**, *155*, 117-30.

- 104. Amores, J. M. G.; Escribano, V. S.; Busca, G., *J. Mater. Chem.* **1995,** *5*, 1245-1249.
- 105. Baron, M.; Abbott, H.; Bondarchuk, O.; Stacchiola, D.; Uhl, A.; Shaikhutdinov, S.; Freund, H.-J.; Popa, C.; Ganduglia-Pirovano, M. V.; Sauer, J., *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2009**, *48*, 8006-8009.
- 106. Ganduglia-Pirovano, M. V.; Popa, C.; Sauer, J.; Abbott, H.; Uhl, A.; Baron, M.; Stacchiola, D.; Bondarchuk, O.; Shaikhutdinov, S.; Freund, H.-J., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, **2010**, *132*, 2345-2349.
- 107. Wu, Z.; Li, M.; Overbury, S. H., ChemCatChem 2012, 4, 1653-1661.
- 108. Daniell, W.; Ponchel, A.; Kuba, S.; Anderle, F.; Weingand, T.; Gregory, D. H.; Knözinger, H., *Top. Catal.* **2002**, *20*, 65-74.
- 109. He, Y.; Ford, M. E.; Zhu, M.; Liu, Q.; Tumuluri, U.; Wu, Z.; Wachs, I. E., *Appl. Catal.*, B **2016**, *193*, 141-150.
- 110. Dumesic, J. A.; Topsøe, N. Y.; Topsøe, H.; Chen, Y.; Slabiak, T., *J. Catal.* **1996**, *163*, 409-417.
- 111. Nova, I.; Ciardelli, C.; Tronconi, E.; Chatterjee, D.; Bandl-Konrad, B., *AlChE J.* **2006**, *52*, 3222-3233.
- 112. Gasior, M.; Haber, J.; Machej, T.; Czeppe, T., *J. Mol. Catal.* **1988,** *43*, 359-369.
- 113. Efstathiou, A. M.; Fliatoura, K., Appl. Catal., B 1995, 6, 35-59.
- 114. Busca, G.; Martra, G.; Zecchina, A., Catal. Today 2000, 56, 361-370.
- 115. Zhao, W.; Zhong, Q.; Pan, Y.; Zhang, R., Chem. Eng. J. 2013, 228, 815-823.
- 116. Busca, G., *Physi. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **1999**, *1*, 723-736.
- 117. Lietti, L.; Forzatti, P.; Berti, F., Catal. Lett. 1996, 41, 35-39.
- 118. Tronconi, E.; Nova, I.; Ciardelli, C.; Chatterjee, D.; Weibel, M., *J. Catal.* **2006**, *245*, 1-10.
- 119. Nova, I.; Ciardelli, C.; Tronconi, E.; Chatterjee, D.; Weibel, M., *AlChE J.* **2009,** *55*, 1514-1529.
- 120. Beck, B.; Harth, M.; Hamilton, N. G.; Carrero, C.; Uhlrich, J. J.; Trunschke, A.; Shaikhutdinov, S.; Schubert, H.; Freund, H.-J.; Schlögl, R.; Sauer, J.; Schomäcker, R., *J. Catal.* **2012**, *296*, 120-131.
- 121. Artiglia, L.; Agnoli, S.; Granozzi, G., *Coord. Chem. Rev.* **2015**, *301-302*, 106-122.
- 122. Lietti, L.; Forzatti, P., J. Catal. 1994, 147, 241-249.
- 123. Huang, B.; Huang, R.; Jin, D.; Ye, D., Catal. Today 2007, 126, 279-283.
- 124. Pham, P. T. M.; Le, M. T.; Nguyen, T. T.; Driessche, I. V., *Materials* **2014**, 7379-7397.
- 125. Monte, R. D.; Fornasiero, P.; Stefano Desinan, S.; Kas par, J., *Chem. Mater.* **2004**, *16*, 4273-4285.
- 126. Vélez, R. P. Structural characterization of iron species in Fe-ZSM-5 catalysts and the elucidation of their role in the mechanism. Doctoral degree, University of Rostock, **2014**.
- 127. Birkholz, M., *Thin film analysis by X-ray scattering*. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim: **2005**.

- 128. Speakman, S. A., Estimating Crystallite Size Using XRD. MIT center for materials science and Engineering: **2009**.
- 129. Langford, J. I.; Wilson, A. J. C., *J. Appl. Crystallogr.* **1978**, *11*, 102-113.
- 130. Ross, J. R. H., *Heterogeneous Catalysis: Fundamentals and Applications*. Elsevier: **2011**; p 36-42.
- 131. Sing, K. S. W.; Everett, D. H.; Haul, R. A. W.; Moscou, L.; Pierotti, R. A.; Rouquerol, J.; Siemieniewska, T., *Pure Appl. Chem.* **1985**, *57*, 17.
- 132. Hou, X.; Jones, B. T., Inductively coupled plasma/ Optical emission spectrometry. In *Encyclopedia of Analytical Chemistry*, Meyers, R. A., Ed. John Wiley & Sons Ltd: Chichester, **2000**; pp 9468-9485.
- 133. Venezia, A. M., Catal. Today **2003**, *77*, 359-370.
- 134. Eaton, G. R.; Eaton, S. S.; Barr, D. P.; Weber, R. T., *Quantitative EPR*. Springer-Verlag/Wien: **2010**.
- 135. Brückner, A., Electron Paramagnetic Resonance. In *In-situ Spectroscopy of Catalysts*, Weckhuysen, B. M., Ed. American Scientific Publishers: **2004**; pp 219-252.
- 136. Davydov, A. A., *Molecular spectroscopy of oxide catalyst surfaces*. John Wiley & Son Ltd,: The Atrium, Southern Gate, Chichester, England, **2003**.
- 137. Schoonheydt, R. A., Chem. Soc. Rev. 2010, 39, 5051-5066.
- 138. Viezbicke, B. D.; Patel, S.; Davis, B. E.; Birnie, D. P., *phys. stat. sol. (b)* **2015**, *252*, n/a-n/a.
- 139. Choudhury, B.; Choudhury, A., Mater. Chem. Phys. 2012, 131, 666-671.
- 140. Channei, D.; Inceesungvorn, B.; Wetchakun, N.; Ukritnukun, S.; Nattestad, A.; Chen, J.; Phanichphant, S., *Sci. Rep.* **2014**, *4*, 5757.
- 141. Stuart, B., *Infrared Spectroscopy: Fundamentals and Applications*. John Wiley & Sons, Ltd: **2004**.
- 142. Bruno, T. J., Appl. Spectrosc. Rev. 1999, 34, 91-120.
- 143. Niemantsverdriet, J. W., *Spectroscopy in catalysis: An introduction*. VCH: VCH Verlagsgesellschaft, Weinheim, Germany, **1993**.
- 144. Reddy, B. M.; Bharali, P.; Saikia, P.; Park, S.-E.; van den Berg, M. W. E.; Muhler, M.; Grunert, W., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2008**, *112*, 11729-11737.
- 145. Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Kondratenko, E.; Schneider, M.; Armbruster, U.; Brückner, A., *Appl. Catal., B* **2016**, 159-167.
- 146. Alifanti, M.; Baps, B.; Blangenois, N.; Naud, J.; Grange, P.; Delmon, B., *Chem. Mater.* **2003**, *15*, 395-403.
- 147. Bensalem, A.; Muller, J. C.; Bozon-Verduraz, F., *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans.* **1992**, *88*, 153-154.
- 148. Moulder, J. F.; Stickle, W. F.; Sobol, P. E.; Bomben, K. D., *Handbook of x-ray photoelectron spectroscopy : a reference book of standard spectra for identification and interpretation of XPS data.* Eden Prairie, Minn. : Physical Electronics, c**1995**.: 1995.
- 149. Zhang, C.; Lin, J., Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys. 2011, 13, 3896-3905.
- 150. Bêche, E.; Charvin, P.; Perarnau, D.; Abanades, S.; Flamant, G., Surf. Interface Anal. 2008, 40, 264-267.

- 151. Biesinger, M. C.; Lau, L. W. M.; Gerson, A. R.; Smart, R. S. C., *Appl. Surf. Sci.* **2010**, *257*, 887-898.
- 152. Adamski, A.; Sojka, Z.; Dyrek, K.; Che, M., Solid State Ionics **1999**, *117*, 113-122.
- 153. Valentı'n, C.; Folgado, J. V.; Alarco'n, J., *Mater. Res. Bulletin* **2001,** *36*, 1615-1627.
- 154. CRC Handbook of Chemistry and Physics. Lide, D. R., Ed. CRC Press, Boca

### Raton, FL: 2005.

- 155. Rybarczyk, P.; Berndt, H.; Radnik, J.; Pohl, M. M.; Buyevskaya, O.; Baerns, M.; Brückner, A., *J. Catal.* **2001**, *202*, 45-58.
- 156. Berndt, H.; Martin, A.; Brückner, A.; Schreier, E.; Müller, D.; Kosslick, H.; Wolf, G. U.; Lücke, B., *J. Catal.* **2000**, *191*, 384-400.
- 157. Khodakov, A.; Olthof, B.; Bell, A. T.; Iglesia, E., J. Catal. 1999, 181, 205-216.
- 158. Brückner, A., Appl. Catal., A: Gen. 2000, 200, 287-197.
- 159. Gao, X.; Wachs, I. E., J. Phys. Chem. B 2000, 104, 1261-1268.
- 160. Wang, X. J.; Li, H. D.; Fei, Y. J.; Wang, X.; Xiong, Y. Y.; Nie, Y. X.; Feng, K. A., *Appl. Surf. Sci.* **2001,** *177*, 8-14.
- 161. Matta, J.; Lamonier, J.-F.; Abi-Aad, E.; A. Zhilinskaya, E.; Aboukais, A., *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **1999**, *1*, 4975-4980.
- 162. Nowińska, K.; Wieckowski, A. B., Z. Phys. Chem. NF 1989, 162, 231-244.
- 163. Gionco, C.; Paganini, M. C.; Giamello, E.; Burgess, R.; Di Valentin, C.; Pacchioni, G., *Chem. Mater.* **2013**, *25*, 2243-2253.
- 164. Ratnasamy, P.; Srinivas, D.; Satyanarayana, C. V. V.; Manikandan, P.; Senthil Kumaran, R. S.; Sachin, M.; Shetti, V. N., *J. Catal.* **2004**, *221*, 455-465.
- 165. Fierro, J. L. G.; Soria, J.; Sanz, J.; Rojo, J. M., *J. Solid State Chem.* **1987,** *66*, 154-162.
- 166. Abi-aad, E.; Bechara, R.; Grimblot, J.; Aboukais, A., *Chem. Mater.* **1993,** *5*, 793-797.
- 167. Schwartz, R. W.; Hill, N. J., *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans.* **1974,** *70*, 124-131.
- 168. Kiel, A.; Mims, W. B., Phys. Rev. B 1972, 6, 34-39.
- 169. Havlíček, V.; Novák, P.; Vichr, M., phys. stat. sol. (b) 1971, 44, K21-K24.
- 170. Ball, D.; Wanklyn, B. M., phys. stat. sol. (a) 1976, 36, 307-316.
- 171. Topsøe, N. Y., Cattech 1997, 125-134.
- 172. Bosch, H.; Janssen, F. J. J. G.; van den Kerkhof, F. M. G.; Oldenziel, J.; van Ommen, J. G.; Ross, J. R. H., *Appl. Catal.* **1986**, *25*, 239-248.
- 173. Jug, K.; Homann, T.; Bredow, T., J. Phys. Chem. A **2004**, 108, 2966-2971.
- 174. Ovsitser, O.; Cherian, M.; Brueckner, A.; Kondratenko, E. V., *J. Catal.* **2009**, *265*, 8-18.
- 175. Brückner, A.; Kondratenko, E., Catal. Today 2006, 113, 16-24.
- 176. Weckhuysen, B. M.; Keller, D. E., Catal. Today 2003, 78, 25-46.
- 177. Risse, T.; Hollmann, D.; Bruckner, A., Chapter 1 In situ electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) a unique tool for analysing structure and reaction

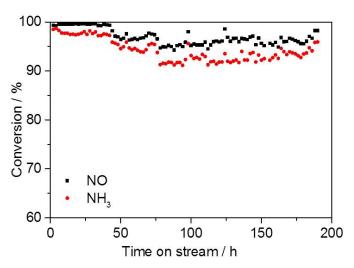
- behaviour of paramagnetic sites in model and real catalysts. In *Catalysis: Vol. 27*, The Royal Society of Chemistry: **2015**; Vol. 27, pp 1-32.
- 178. McGarvey, B. R., *J. Phys. Chem.* **1967**, *71*, 51-66.
- 179. Boucher, L. J.; Tynan, E. C.; Yen, T. F., *Electron Spin Resonance of Metal Complexes*. Plenum Press: New York, **1969**.
- 180. Popa, C.; Ganduglia-Pirovano, M. V.; Sauer, J., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2011**, *115*, 7399-7410.
- 181. Beck, B.; Harth, M.; Hamilton, N. G.; Carrero, C.; Uhlrich, J. J.; Trunschke, A.; Shaikhutdinov, S.; Schubert, H.; Freund, H.-J.; Schlögl, R.; Sauer, J.; Schomäcker, R., *J. Catal.* **2012**, *296*, 120-131.
- 182. Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Rabeah, J.; Bentrup, U.; Schneider, M.; Atia, H.; Armbruster, U.; Grünert, W.; Brückner, A., ACS Catal. 2017, 1693-1705.
- 183. Cha, W.; Ehrman, S. H.; Jurng, J., *J. Environ. Chem. Eng.* **2016**, *4*, 556-563.
- 184. Wachs, I. E.; Deo, G.; Weckhuysen, B. M.; Andreini, A.; Vuurman, M. A.; Boer, M. d.; Amiridis, M. D., *J. Catal.* **1996**, *161*, 211-221.
- 185. Yu, J.; Si, Z.; Zhu, M.; Wu, X.; Chen, L.; Weng, D.; Zou, J., *RSC Adv.* **2015**, *5*, 83594-83599.
- 186. Watanabe, S.; Ma, X.; Song, C., J. Phys. Chem. C 2009, 113, 14249-14257.
- 187. Reddy, B. M.; Khan, A.; Yamada, Y.; Kobayashi, T.; Loridant, S.; Volta, J.-C., *J. Phys. Chem. B* **2003**, *107*, 5162-5167.
- 188. B. M. Reddy, P. L., A. Khan, *J. Phys. Chem. B* **2004**, *108*, 16855-16863.
- 189. Bensalem, A.; Bozon-Verduraz, F.; Delamar, M.; Bugli, G., *Appl. Catal., A* **1995,** *121*, 81-93.
- 190. Che, M.; Tench, A. J., Characterization and Reactivity of Molecular Oxygen Species on Oxide Surfaces. In *Advances in Catalysis*, D.D. Eley, H. P.; Paul, B. W., Eds. Academic Press: **1983**; Vol. Volume 32, pp 1-148.
- 191. Gao, X.; Wachs, I. E., J. Phys. Chem. B **2000**, 104, 1261-1268.
- 192. Rodella, C. B.; Franco, R. W. A.; Magon, C. J.; Donoso, J. P.; Nunes, L. A. O.; Saeki, M. J.; Aegerter, M. A.; Sargentelli, V.; Florentino, A. O., *J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol.* **2002**, *25*, 83-88.
- 193. Inoue, F.; Ando, R. A.; Corio, P., J. Raman Spectrosc. 2011, 42, 1379-1383.
- 194. Corma, A., Chem. Rev. 1995, 95, 559-614.
- 195. Hughes, T. R.; White, H. M., J. Phys. Chem. 1967, 71, 2192-2201.
- 196. Wu, Z.; Mann, A. K. P.; Li, M.; Overbury, S. H., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2015**, *119*, 7340-7350.
- 197. Lercher, J. A.; Gründling, C.; Eder-Mirth, G., Catal. Today 1996, 27, 353-376.
- 198. Nowińska, K.; Więckowski, A. B., *Z. Phys. Chem. NF* **1989**, 231-244.
- 199. McGarvey, B. R., J. Phys. Chem. 1967, 71, 51-66.
- 200. Nanostructured Photocatalysts: Advanced Functional Materials. Springer International Publishing: Switzerland, **2016**.
- 201. Centeno, M. A.; Carrizosa, I.; A. Odriozola, J., *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **1999**, *1*, 349-354.
- 202. Gu, X.; Ge, J.; Zhang, H.; Auroux, A.; Shen, J., *Thermochim. Acta* **2006**, *451*, 84-93.

- 203. Ruggeri, M. P.; Nova, I.; Tronconi, E.; Pihl, J. A.; Toops, T. J.; Partridge, W. P., *Appl. Catal., B* **2015**, *166-167*, 181-192.
- 204. Philipp, S.; Drochner, A.; Kunert, J.; Vogel, H.; Theis, J.; Lox, E. S., *Top. Catal.* **2004**, *30/31*, 235-238.
- 205. Martinez-Arias, A.; Soria, J.; Conesa, J. C.; Seoane, X. L.; Arcoya, A.; Cataluna, R., *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans.* **1995**, *91*, 1679-1687.
- 206. Kantcheva, M., J. Catal. 2001, 204, 479-494.
- 207. Azambre, B.; Zenboury, L.; Koch, A.; Weber, J. V., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2009**, *113*, 13287-13299.
- 208. Ramis, G.; Busca, G.; Bregani, F.; Forzatti\*, P., *Appl. Catal.* **1990,** *64*, 259-278.
- 209. Brückner, A., Catal. Rev. 2003, 45, 97-150.
- 210. Liu, C.; Gao, G.; Shi, J.-W.; He, C.; Li, G.; Bai, N.; Niu, C., *Catal. Commun.* **2016**, *86*, 36-40.
- 211. Section 12: Properties of Solids In *CRC Handbook of Chemistry and Physics*, Lide, D. R., Ed. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL: **2005**; pp 12-14-12-16.
- 212. Wang, Z.; Shen, G.; Li, J.; Liu, H.; Wang, Q.; Chen, Y., *Appl. Catal., B* **2013**, *138–139*, 253-259.
- 213. Reddy, B. M.; Lakshmanan, P.; Khan, A., *J. Phys. Chem. B* **2004,** *108*, 16855-16863.
- 214. Liu, L.; Yao, Z.; Liu, B.; Dong, L., J. Catal. 2010, 275, 45-60.
- 215. Moreno, K. J.; Fuentes, A. F.; Maczka, M.; Hanuza, J.; Amador, U., *J. Solid State Chem.* **2006**, *179*, 3805-3813.
- 216. Traqueia, L. S. M.; Pagnier, T.; Marques, F. M. B., *J. Eur. Ceram. Soc.* **1997**, *17*, 1019-1026.
- 217. Boyero Macstre, J.; Fernández López, E.; Gallardo-Amores, J. M.; Ruano Casero, R.; Sánchez Escribano, V.; Pérez Bernal, E., *Int. J. Inorg. Mater.* **2001,** 3, 889-899.
- 218. Baldi, M.; Milella, F.; Manuel Gallardo-Amores, J.; Busca, G., *J. Mater. Chem.* **1998**, *8*, 2525-2531.
- 219. Naccache, C.; Meriaudeau, P.; Che, M.; Tench, A. J., *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **1971**, *67*, 506-512.
- 220. Coronado, J. M.; Javier Maira, A.; Martinez-Arias, A.; Conesa, J. C.; Soria, J., *J. Photochem. Photobiol., A* **2002,** *150*, 213-221.
- 221. Yamazoe, S.; Teramura, K.; Hitomi, Y.; Shishido, T.; Tanaka, T., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2007**, *111*, 14189-14197.
- 222. Murugan, B.; Ramaswamy, A. V.; Srinivas, D.; Gopinath, C. S.; Ramaswamy, V., *Chem. Mater.* **2005**, *17*, 3983-3993.
- 223. Lettenmayr, H.; Jantsch, W.; Palmetshofer, L., *Solid State Commun.* **1987,** *64*, 1253-1255.
- 224. de Biasi, R. S.; Grillo, M. L. N., J. Phys. Chem. Solids 2003, 64, 1365-1369.
- 225. Hadjiivanov, K. I., Catal. Rev. 2000, 42, 71-144.
- 226. Bentrup, U.; Brückner, A.; Richter, M.; Fricke, R., *Appl. Catal., B* **2001,** 32, 229-241.

- 227. Hu, H.; Cai, S.; Li, H.; Huang, L.; Shi, L.; Zhang, D., ACS Catal. **2015**, *5*, 6069-6077.
- 228. García Pintos, D.; Juan, A.; Irigoyen, B., *J. Phys. Chem. C* **2013**, *117*, 18063-18073.
- 229. Hu, H.; Zha, K.; Li, H.; Shi, L.; Zhang, D., *Appl. Surf. Sci.* **2016**, *387*, 921-928.
- 230. Li, X.; Li, Y., J. Mol. Catal. A: Chem. 2014, 386, 69-77.
- 231. Savva, P. G.; Efstathiou, A. M., J. Catal. 2008, 257, 324-333.
- 232. Natile, M. M.; Boccaletti, G.; Glisenti, A., Chem. Mater. 2005, 17, 6272-6286.
- 233. Liu, J.; Li, Y.; Zhang, J.; He, D., Appl. Catal., A 2016, 9-18.
- 234. Rebellato, J.; Natile, M. M.; Glisenti, A., Appl. Catal., A 2008, 339, 108-120.
- 235. Hirano, M.; Kato, E., J Mater Sci Lett 1996, 15, 1249-1250.
- 236. Djuričić, B.; Pickering, S., J. Eur. Ceram. Soc. 1999, 19, 1925-1934.
- 237. Bumajdad, A.; Eastoe, J.; Mathew, A., *Adv. Colloid Interfac. Sci.* **2009**, *147 148*, 56-66.
- 238. Li, L.; Zhan, Y.; Zheng, Q.; Zheng, Y.; Chen, C.; She, Y.; Lin, X.; Wei, K., Catal. Lett. **2009**, 130, 532-540.
- 239. Yuejuan, W.; Jingmeng, M.; Mengfei, L.; Ping, F.; Mai, H., *J. Rare Earth* **2007**, *25*, 58-62.
- 240. Pérez Vélez, R.; Ellmers, I.; Huang, H.; Bentrup, U.; Schünemann, V.; Grünert, W.; Brückner, A., *J. Catal.* **2014,** *316*, 103-111.
- 241. Zhang, X.; Klabunde, K. J., *Inorg. Chem.* **1992**, *31*, 1706-1709.
- 242. Figaj, M.; Becker, K. D., Solid State Ionics **2001**, 141–142, 507-512.
- 243. Oliva, C.; Termignone, G.; Vatti, F. P.; Forni, L.; Vishniakov, A. V., *J. Mater. Sci.* **1996**, *31*, 6333-6338.
- 244. Gideoni, M.; Steinberg, M., *J. Solid State Chem.* **1972**, *4*, 370-373.
- 245. Baker, J. M.; Hayes, W.; Jones, D. F., Proc. Phys. Soc. (London) 1959, 73, 4.

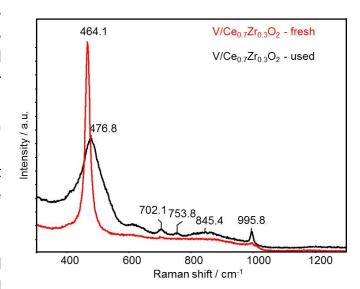
# **Appendix**

### Further analyses on the V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Zr<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts from chapter 4

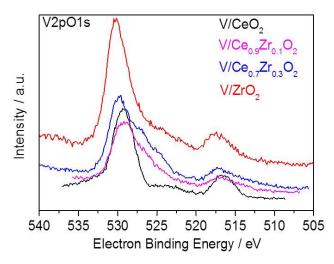


**Figure A.1**: NO and NH<sub>3</sub> conversion of 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.3}Zr_{0.7}O_2$  at 250 °C as a function of time on stream. Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>, 5%  $O_2/He$ , GHSV = 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>.

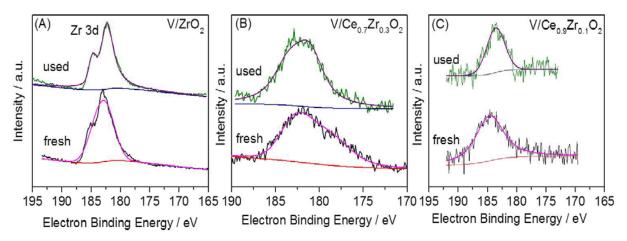
The Raman shift at 464.1 cm<sup>-1</sup> is attributed to CeO<sub>2</sub> (F<sub>2a</sub> mode). This peak shifted to 476.8 cm<sup>-1</sup> and became weaker and broader after NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR long-term indicating less crystalline CeO2 on the surface of the used catalyst. The V=O modes were observed at 702.1 and 995.8 cm<sup>-1</sup>, which are crystalline attributed  $V_2O_5$ to increased after catalytic test. Moreover. a weak and broad feature at 845.4 cm<sup>-1</sup> was observed on the used catalyst, which can be assigned to the Ce-O-V mode. No band at 864 cm<sup>-1</sup> and 921 or 953 cm<sup>-1</sup> of the CeVO<sub>4</sub> formation can be seen.



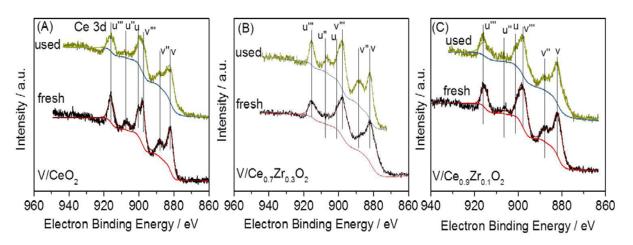
**Figure A.2:** Raman spectra of catalysts  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  fresh (red) and used (black) for long-term  $NH_3$ -SCR of  $NO_x$  catalytic test recorded at room temperature.



**Figure A.3**: XP spectra in the region of the O1s and V 2p peaks.

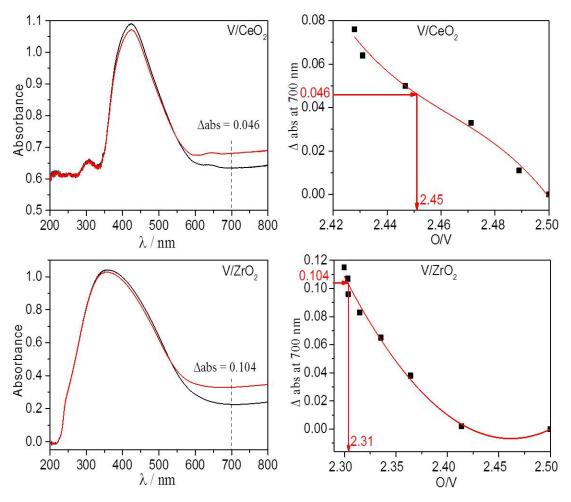


**Figure A.4:** XP spectra in the region of the Zr 3d peaks of  $V/ZrO_2$  (A),  $V/Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  (B), and  $V/Ce_{0.9}Zr_{0.1}O_2$  (C).



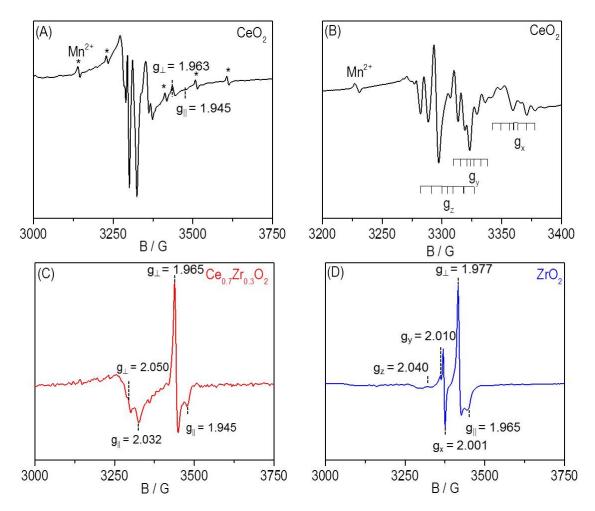
**Figure A.5:** XP spectra in the region of the Ce 3d peaks of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> (A), V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Zr<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (B) and V/Ce<sub>0.9</sub>Zr<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (C).

All Ce 3d spectra show the six features which are well-known for  $CeO_2$ . In agreement with the literature the peaks are labelled with v, v", v", u, u" and u" whereas v, v" and v" correspond to the  $3d_{5/2}$  core holes, and u, u" and u" can be correlated to  $3d_{3/2}$ . Especially u" at 917 eV is characteristic for Ce (IV). The lowest binding energy of all spectra was between 882 and 883 eV which correspond to the value known for tetravalent Ce. Due to these observations, it must be concluded that Ce (IV) dominated in these samples. Hints for three valent Ce, for which a lowest 3d electron binding energy between 880 and 881 eV is expected, were not observed. The observed differences between the spectra can be explained by the different width of the subpeaks caused by a different degree of intermixing between the components, which leads to a different chemical heterogeneity in the neighbourhood of the Ce atoms.



**Figure A.6:** Left column: UV-Vis spectra of catalysts V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> recorded at 200 °C under air (black) and after 20 min switching to the total SCR feed flow. Right column: Corresponding calibration curves derived by simultaneous TPR/UV-Vis experiments.

∆abs (700 nm) values taken from the left spectra have been used to derive the O/V ratio from the calibration curves and from this the mean steady state V valence state.

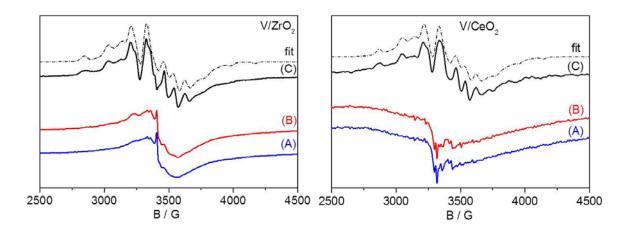


**Figure A.7:** EPR spectra of  $CeO_2$  (A and B),  $Ce_{0.7}Zr_{0.3}O_2$  (C) and  $ZrO_2$  (D) recorded at 92 K.

The EPR spectra of CeO<sub>2</sub> (Figure A.7A) is complicated with three elements. The first part is exhibited 8 lines in the g range between 2.064 and 2.002 can be attributed to surface adsorbed  $O_2^-$  species, which were mentioned by several previously authors. To see clearly, the EPR spectra of CeO<sub>2</sub> (Figure A.7B) was recorded in the narrow range of field. In this case, the signal of  $O_2^-$  with  $g_z = 2.049$ ,  $g_y = 2.035$  and  $g_x = 2.011$  exhibits a superhyperfine structure of  $A_{zz} = 9.6$  G,  $A_{yy} = 6.0$  G and  $A_{xx} = 7.6$  G. This has been considered in some transition metal oxides when the formation of  $O_2^-$  is near a cation with delocalized unpaired electron spin. The second element with the parameters  $g_{iso} = 2.000$  and  $A_{iso} = 90.7$ G can be assigned to  $Mn^{2+}$  impurity. The last weak axial signal with  $g_\perp = 1.963$  and  $g_\parallel = 1.945$  has been occasionally assigned to  $Ce^{3+}$ . Moreover, due to short relaxation times,

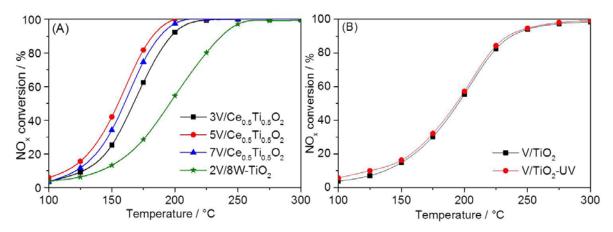
 $Ce^{3+}$  is detectable only at low temperatures, usually below 77 K. Therefore, this signal should be from  $Cr^{3+}$  impurity or minor  $Zr^{3+}$  single sites.

The EPR spectra of  $ZrO_2$  shows the signal with  $g_z = 2.040$ ,  $g_y = 2.010$  and  $g_x = 2.001$  can be assigned to  $O_2^-$  -  $Zr^{4+}$  and the signal with  $g_\perp = 1.977$  and  $g_\parallel = 1.965$  can be attributed to  $Zr^{3+}$ .

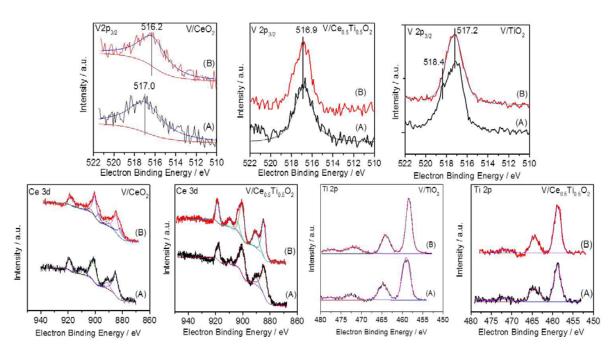


**Figure A.8:** *In-situ-*EPR spectra of V/ZrO<sub>2</sub> (left) and V/CeO<sub>2</sub> (right) recorded at 200 °C after (A) 1 h pretreatment in O<sub>2</sub> flow at 400 °C, (B) 30 min exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He and (C) 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow (spectrum B subtracted). Dashed line shows spectrum fitted with spin Hamiltonian parameters in Table 4.4.

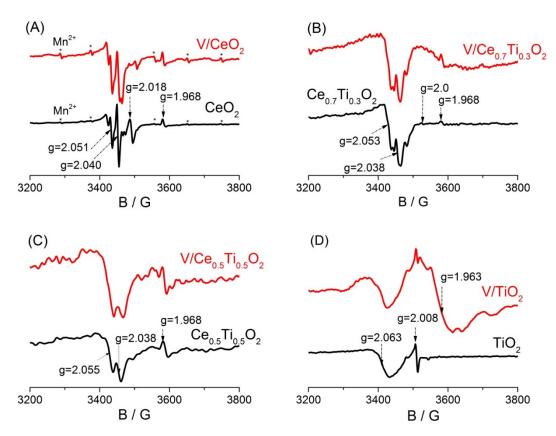
### Further analyses on the V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts from chapter 5



**Figure A.9:** NO<sub>x</sub> conversion over (A):  $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  catalysts synthesized with 3, 5 and 7 wt.-% of  $V_2O_5$  in comparison to a commercial 2%  $V_2O_5/8\%$  WO<sub>3</sub>-TiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst (2V/8W-TiO<sub>2</sub>) and (B): 5% V/TiO<sub>2</sub> (S<sub>BET</sub> = 18.6 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup>) and 5% V/TiO<sub>2</sub>-UV (S<sub>BET</sub> = 350 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup>) as a function of temperature. Feed composition: 0.1% NO, 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He, GHSV = 70,000 h<sup>-1</sup>.

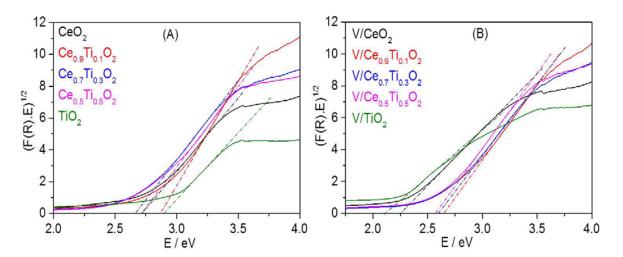


**Figure A.10:** Pseudo-*in-situ*-XP spectra in the region of the V  $2p_{3/2}$ , Ce 3d and Ti 2p peaks of catalysts V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> measured at room temperature before (A) and after treatment in a flow of 0.4% NO, 0.4% NH<sub>3</sub>, 10% O<sub>2</sub>/He and transfer to the analysis chamber without contact to ambient atmosphere (B).



**Figure A.11:** EPR spectra of  $CeO_2$  and  $V/CeO_2$  (A),  $Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.7}Ti_{0.3}O_2$  (B),  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  and  $V/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  (C) and  $TiO_2$  and  $V/TiO_2$  (D) recorded at room temperature.

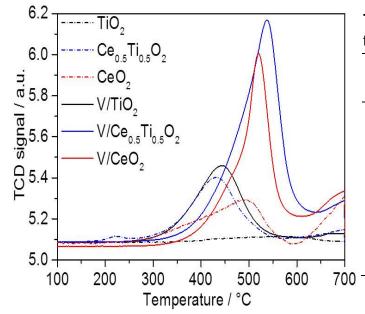
EPR spectra of fresh catalysts are shown in Figure A.11 together with the supports without vanadium. In the latter, weak EPR signals are detected, which might arise from paramagnetic oxygen defects such as O and/or O2 species in the range of g = 2.06-2.00 depending on the supports and minor impurity of  $Cr^{3+}$  ( $g_{\perp} = 1.968$ ,  $q_{\parallel} = 1.945$ ). 190, 241-242 Several authors assigned the latter signals to Ce<sup>3+</sup> or quasifree electrons. 166, 243, 244 This is, however, very unlikely since Ce3+ as a 4f1 ion is characterised by strong spin-orbit coupling leading to significant deviations of the g tensor components from the Landé factor (g<sub>e</sub> = 2.0023). Thus, tetragonally distorted  $Ce^{3+}$  centres with  $g_{||} = 3.038$  and  $g_{\perp} = 1.396$  and/or  $g_{||} = 0.725$  and  $g_{\perp} = 2.402$  have been observed in crystalline solids with fluorite structure which has similar lattice constant of ceria. 242, 245 Also, Ce<sup>3+</sup> is detectable usually only at temperatures below -196 °C because of its short relaxation times. Additional lines with hyperfine structure (hfs) sextet observed in the Figure S3A were assigned to a Mn<sup>2+</sup> impurity in ceria. The EPR spectra of V/TiO<sub>2</sub> contains a broad signal of VO<sup>2+</sup> species around g = 1.963 (Figure A.11D). This result indicates the stabilisation of  $V^{4+}$  in  $Ti^{4+}$  bulk positions as XPS data suggest that V is close to V5+ state on the surface of this sample. In contrast, no significant VO2+ signal is seen in the EPR spectra of catalysts V/CeO<sub>2</sub> (Figure A.11A) V/Ce<sub>0.7</sub>Ti<sub>0.3</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (Figure A.11B), and V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (Figure A.11C), which is confirmed by high dispersion of surface V5+ of these samples determined from XPS results.



**Figure A.12:** Band gap estimation of supports  $Ce_{1-x}Ti_xO_2$  (A) and catalysts V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (B) using Tauc's plot.

**Table A.1:** Relative amount of acidic sites, calculated by normalizing the band area at 1545 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Brønsted) and 1445 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Lewis) on the surface area, corresponding to Figure 5.6.

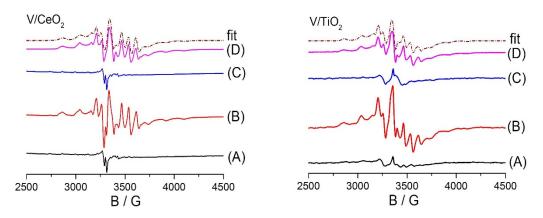
Sample	S <sub>BET</sub> /m <sup>2</sup> g <sup>-1</sup>	Lewis	I <sub>Lewis</sub> /S <sub>BET</sub>	Brønsted	I <sub>Brønsted</sub> /S <sub>BET</sub>
CeO <sub>2</sub>	61.2	0,67	0,011	-	-
TiO <sub>2</sub>	20.1	6.29	0,313	-	-
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	113.5	2.61	0,023	-	-
V/CeO <sub>2</sub>	45.4	1.54	0,034	0.544	0,012
V/TiO <sub>2</sub>	18.6	0.37	0,020	0.911	0,049
V/Ce <sub>0.5</sub> Ti <sub>0.5</sub> O <sub>2</sub>	119.0	2.14	0,018	0.714	0,006



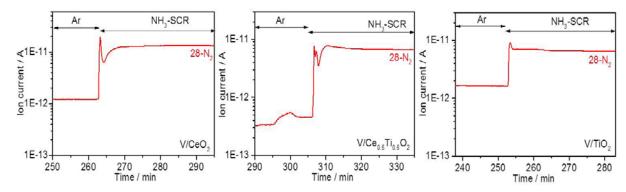
**Table A.2:**  $H_2$  consumption derived from  $H_2$ -TPR experiments.

Sample	H₂ consumption (μmol/g)
CeO <sub>2</sub>	855,67
TiO <sub>2</sub>	69,18
$Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$	1032,09
V/CeO <sub>2</sub>	1056,66
V/TiO <sub>2</sub>	572,00
V/Ce <sub>0.5</sub> Ti <sub>0.5</sub> O <sub>2</sub>	1587,54

**Figure A.13:**  $H_2$ -TPR profile of pure supports  $TiO_2$ ,  $CeO_2$ ,  $CeO_2$ ,  $CeO_2$ , and vanadium containing catalysts  $V/TiO_2$ ,  $V/CeO_2$ , and  $V/CeO_2$ .



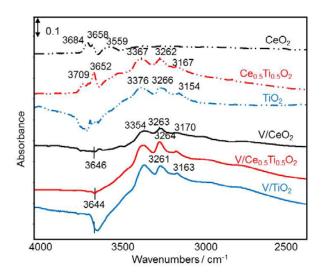
**Figure A.14:** *In-situ-*EPR spectra of V/CeO<sub>2</sub> and V/TiO<sub>2</sub> recorded at room temperature after (A) 1 h pretreatment in O<sub>2</sub> flow at 300 °C, (B) 30 min exposure to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/Ar (C) 30 min exposure to 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/Ar and (D) 30 min exposure to total SCR feed flow (spectrum fitted with spin Hamiltonian parameters in Table 5.3.

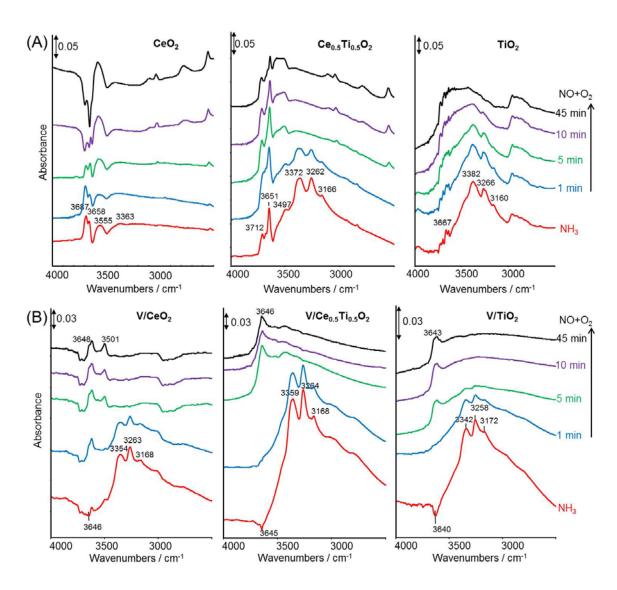


**Figure A.15:**  $N_2$  formation detected by mass spectrometric analysis of the effluent gas stream during NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR over 3 catalysts V/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (x=0; 0.5; 1) at 200 °C, carried out parallel to the *operando* EPR measurements.

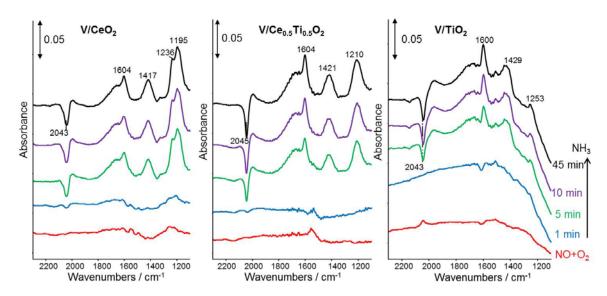
The MS signals of  $N_2$  recorded parallel to the *operando* EPR spectra are shown in Figure A.15. The NO reduction increases in the order V/TiO<sub>2</sub> < V/CeO<sub>2</sub> < V/CeO<sub>.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, which agrees well with the activity tests over these catalysts. For the best catalyst V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, after 30 min NO is almost completely converted to  $N_2$  since the only trace of NO is detectable in the flow of Ar. Moreover, no  $N_2$ O was formed, indicating that 100% selectivity is achieved over these catalysts.

**Figure A.16:** Difference DRIFT spectra of bare supports:  $CeO_2$ ,  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ ,  $TiO_2$  and supported vanadium catalysts: V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, V/TiO<sub>2</sub> recorded at 200 °C after 45 min in 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow.





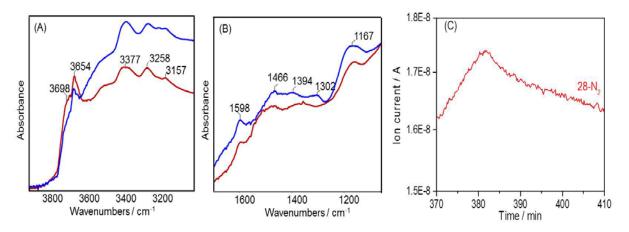
**Figure A.17:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 200 °C under flowing 0.1% NO, 5%  $O_2$ /He of supports:  $CeO_2$ ,  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$ ,  $TiO_2$  (A) and supported vanadium catalysts: V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub> $Ti_{0.5}O_2$ , V/TiO<sub>2</sub> (B) (after pretreatment at 200 °C for 45 min in 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow).



**Figure A.18:** Difference DRIFT spectra recorded at 200 °C under flowing 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He of supported vanadium catalysts: V/CeO<sub>2</sub>, V/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, V/TiO<sub>2</sub> (after pretreatment at 200 °C for 45 min in 0.1% NO, 5% O<sub>2</sub>/He flow).

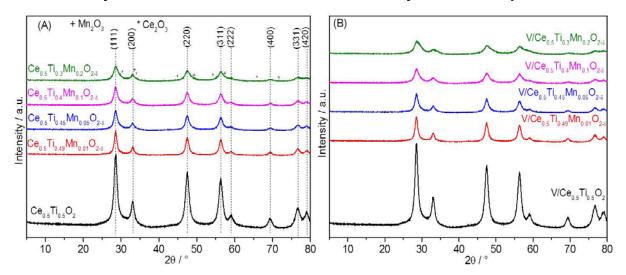
In-situ-DRIFTS of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  was performed as follows: 145 mg of particles (250-350  $\mu$ m) were pretreated for 1 h at 300 °C in synthetic air and subsequently cooled to 23 °C under a flow of He for 30 min and then exposed to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow and 0.1% NO, 5%  $O_2$ /He flow for 45 min each at 23 °C. Then the flow was switched to He and the sample was heated to 125 °C and kept at this temperature for 10 min. Background spectra were recorded in a flow of He and subtracted from the sample spectra for each measurement at the experiment temperature. The reaction cell was connected to a quadrupole mass spectrometer at the outlet for on-line product analysis.

Upon heating under He flow, the bands of adsorbed  $NH_3$  above 3150 cm<sup>-1</sup> and nitrate below 1600 cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1550, 1437, and 1180 cm<sup>-1</sup> disappeared (Figure A.19A & B). Simultaneously, the formation of  $N_2$  was detected by on-line MS. This formation is a clear indication that both types of adsorbed species react with each other to form  $N_2$  (Figure A.19C).

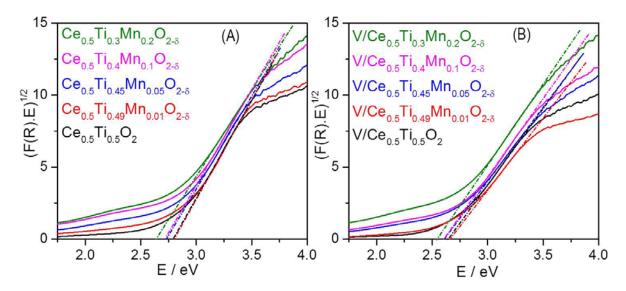


**Figure A.19:** DRIFT spectra of  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5}O_2$  (A and B) recorded under flowing He after exposure to 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow for 45 min and subsequently to 0.1% NO, 5%  $O_2$ /He flow for 45 min at 23 °C (blue lines), followed by heating in He flow to 125 °C; (C) Corresponding on-line mass spectrometric analysis of  $N_2$  during heating in He flow.

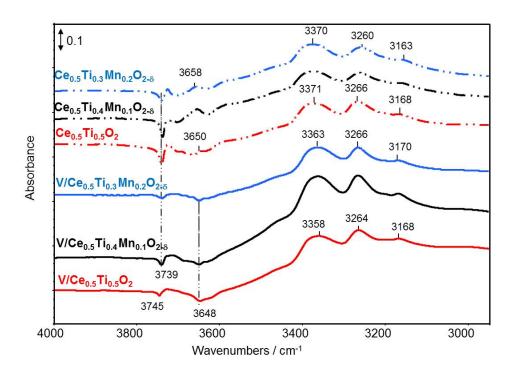
## Further analyses on the V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Ti<sub>0.5-x</sub>Mn<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2-δ</sub> catalysts from chapter 6



**Figure A.20:** X-ray diffraction patterns of pure supports  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) (A) and 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts (B).

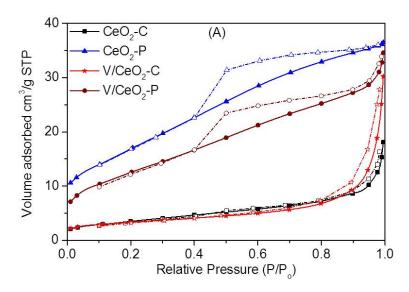


**Figure A.21:** Band gap estimation of supports  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0-0.2) (A) and 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts (B) using Tauc's plot.

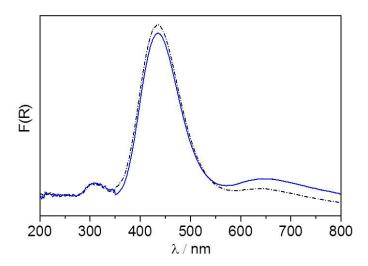


**Figure A.22:** Difference DRIFT spectra of bare supports  $Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  (x = 0; 0.1; 0.2) and 5%  $V_2O_5/Ce_{0.5}Ti_{0.5-x}Mn_xO_{2-\delta}$  catalysts recorded at 175 °C after 45 min in 0.1% NH<sub>3</sub>/He flow.

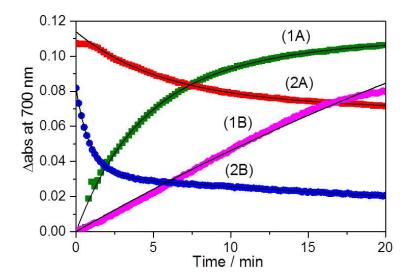
# Further analyses on the VO<sub>x</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts from chapter 7



**Figure A.23:**  $N_2$  adsorption (solid lines, filled symbols) and desorption isotherms (dashed lines, open symbols) of pure supports and catalysts.



**Figure A.24:** *In-situ-*UV-Vis-DR spectra of V/CeO $_2$ -P catalyst with CeO $_2$ -P as reference white standard recorded at 200 °C after treatment in air (dashed lines) and 45 min in NH $_3$ -SCR feed (solid lines).



**Figure A.25:** Difference of absorbance at 700 nm as a function of time for catalysts at 200 °C during reduction in 0.1% NH $_3$ /He and during reoxidation in 5% O $_2$ /He: V/CeO $_2$ -C (1A) and (2A); V/CeO $_2$ -P (1B) and (2B), respectively. Experimental data – coloured symbols, black solid lines – kinetic fits.

**Table A.3:** Spin Hamiltonian parameters derived by simulation of difference spectra  $(NO/NH_3/O_2)-(NO/O_2)$  (Line C3-fit and P3-fit).

	<b>9</b> 11	g⊥	A <sub>  </sub> (G)	A⊥(G)	$\Delta g_{  } / \Delta g_{\perp}$	β 2 2
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -C	1.922	1.978	182.5	64.0	3.30	0.832
V/CeO <sub>2</sub> -P	A) 1.922	1.976	185.3	65.7	3.08	0.839
	B)* 1.933	1.967	175.1	55.8	1.96	0.821

<sup>\*</sup>amounts to ≈ 20% of single V<sup>4+</sup> species

# Scientific publications

Parts of this thesis have been published:

## Journal articles fully related to this work

- 1. Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Kondratenko, E.; Schneider, M.; Armbruster, U.; Brückner, A., Structure-reactivity relationships in VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts used for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO. *Appl. Catal., B* **2016**, 197, 159-167.
- Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Schneider, M.; Atia, H.; Armbruster, U.; Brückner, A., Effect of support synthesis methods on structure and performance of VO<sub>x</sub>/CeO<sub>2</sub> catalysts in low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO. *Catal. Commun.* 2016, 84, 171-174.
- 3. Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Rabeah, J.; Bentrup, U.; Schneider, M.; Atia, H.; Armbruster, U.; Grünert, W.; Brückner, A., Efficient VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts for low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR: Reaction mechanism and active sites assessed by *in-situ/operando* spectroscopy, *ACS Catal.*, **2017**, 1693-1705.

#### **Additional articles**

Tran, H. T. T. H.; Kosslick, M.; Ibad, F.; Fischer, C.; Bentrup, U.; Vuong, T. H.; Nguyen, L. Q.; Schulz, A., Photocatalytic Performance of Highly Active Brookite in the Degradation of Hazardous Organic Compounds Compared to Anatase and Rutile. *Appl. Catal., B* 2017, 200, 647-658.

#### Contributions in conferences

#### **Oral presentations**

- Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Kondratenko, E.; Brückner, A., Relations between dynamic redox behavior and catalytic performance of VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts during low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO studied by *in-situ* spectroscopy, The Workshop on Ceria- based Materials in Catalysis and Electrochemistry (MCE), Giessen (Germany), July 27-30, 2015.
- Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Armbruster, U.; Brückner, A., Structure-Reactivity relationships in low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO over highly effective V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts, 12<sup>th</sup> European Congress on Catalysis (EuropaCat), Kazan (Russia), August 30 September 4, 2015.

 Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Rabeah, J.; Bentrup, U.; Armbruster, U.; Brückner, A., Low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO over excellent performing catalysts V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>1-x</sub>Ti<sub>x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> studied by *operando* spectroscopies. 19<sup>th</sup> Northern German doctoral colloquium (NDDK), Hamburg (Germany), September 15-16, **2016**.

### **Poster presentations**

- Vuong, T. H.; Radnik, J.; Ambruster, U.; Brückner, A., V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/Ce<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> Promising catalysts for SCR of NO with NH<sub>3</sub> at low temperatures, 17<sup>th</sup> Northern German doctoral colloquium (NDDK), Rostock (Germany), September 11-12, 2014.
- Vuong, T. H.; Brückner, A., Catalytic performance and redox behavior of supported VO<sub>x</sub>/Ce<sub>x</sub>M<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>2</sub> catalysts (M = Zr, Ti) during low-temperature NH<sub>3</sub>-SCR of NO studied by *in-situ* spectroscopy, 48<sup>th</sup> Jahrestreffen Deutscher Katalytiker, Weimar (Germany), March 11-13, **2015**.